



LIBRARY OF  
WELLESLEY COLLEGE



FROM THE FUND OF  
ELEANOR PRESCOTT HAMMOND

( Vol. XV )

Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2010 with funding from  
Boston Library Consortium Member Libraries





Centenary Edition

BIBLIOGRAPHY AND INDEX



# BIBLIOGRAPHY AND INDEX

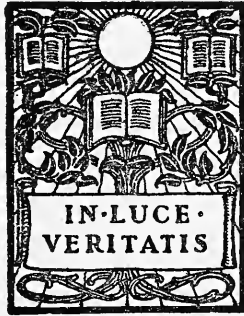
TO THE WORKS OF

THEODORE PARKER

EDITED WITH A PREFACE

BY

CHARLES W. WENDTE



BOSTON

AMERICAN UNITARIAN ASSOCIATION

25 BEACON STREET

BX  
9815  
.P3  
1907  
15

## PREFACE

THE present volume is the fifteenth and concluding one of the Centenary edition of Theodore Parker's writings, whose publication was made possible by the generous gift of money for this purpose by the late John C. Haynes, a prominent merchant of Boston, and the effective coöperation of the American Unitarian Association. Mr. Haynes, who in his early life was a parishioner of Mr. Parker, was later one of the leading spirits of the Twenty-eighth Congregational Society, and took an active part in the erection of its Parker Memorial Meeting House in Boston. It is to be regretted that he did not live to behold the new edition of Parker's writings, whose publication was the crowning mark of his loyalty to the inspirer of his early manhood, for whom he had never ceased to cherish a grateful and reverent affection.

The present volume consists of an interesting report by Col. Thomas Wentworth Higginson on Theodore Parker's library, made in 1883 to the trustees of the Boston Public Library, to which Parker bequeathed his books, and here reprinted. The volume is furthermore furnished with a Bibliography of Parker's writings, and Writings about Parker, which, it is hoped, may be reasonably complete, and a full index, prepared by Arthur A. Brooks, to the fourteen volumes of this Centenary edition.

In the preparation of the Bibliography the editor desires to express his acknowledgments to Mr. Arthur

## PREFACE

A. Brooks for the use of materials collected by him some years since for a similar purpose, as well as to the Houghton-Mifflin Company of Boston, for their permission to reprint, with corrections and additions, portions of a bibliography of Parker's published pamphlets and review articles, attached to John White Chadwick's "Life of Theodore Parker."

CHAS. W. WENDTE.

## CONTENTS

	PAGE
THE PARKER LIBRARY . . . . .	1
BIBLIOGRAPHY . . . . .	11
INDEX . . . . .	51





**REPORT TO THE TRUSTEES OF THE  
BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY ON  
THE PARKER LIBRARY**

**BY**

**THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON**



## REPORT TO THE TRUSTEES OF THE BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY ON THE PARKER LIBRARY

The remarkable collection of books bequeathed by Rev. Theodore Parker to the Public Library of Boston has never been separately catalogued, as has been the case with the Ticknor and Barton collections. It was simply included in the books indexed in the Supplement to the Bates Hall Catalogue; and the books coming from this source are not there distinguishable from the mass of other works. The collection has always been kept by itself in the Library, and there is a manuscript catalogue of a portion of it, prepared under Mr. Parker's own direction. The bequest has now been completed by the reversion of that part of the library retained by Mrs. Parker until her death, under the provisions of her husband's will. It therefore seems proper that there should be some special report upon a collection so valuable in itself, so interesting through its personal associations, and historically so important to the Public Library, as being the first considerable private collection which it inherited by bequest.

The books which came to the Library at Mr. Parker's death numbered 11,190 volumes, besides 2,500 pamphlets, which were afterwards bound and accounted as books. (Index of Books in Bates Hall; Supplement; Prefatory Note.) At the death of Mrs. Parker, 2,117 additional volumes became the property

of the Library, besides 280 volumes of her own which she bequeathed. To these are to be added a small number of volumes relating to Mr. Parker, but presented by others, and properly to be considered in connection with his library, making up the whole number of books under this head to nearly sixteen thousand. This does not include Mr. Parker's manuscripts and literary materials, these having passed, at Mr. Parker's death, into the possession of Mr. F. B. Sanborn, of Concord, who is to act henceforth as literary executor.

The library was formed under circumstances somewhat peculiar. It was the work of a man possessing a more omnivorous passion for books than almost any of his contemporaries in this country, and enabled by circumstances to gratify that passion more and more as time went on. Beginning as a poor scholar, and then living on a very modest salary as the minister of a small suburban parish, he was early a collector of books to supply his actual needs; and, after he had been transferred to a large city parish, and had become a very popular lecturer, he was enabled to set aside most of his income from the lecture source for this object. Books, which were at first the necessities of his life, became at last his only luxuries. He justified himself for incurring the expense of their purchase partly by looking forward to a great work which he had planned on the History of Religion, partly by the purpose, long cherished, of bequeathing these literary collections for some public service. For a long time this prospective destination was Harvard College, of whose library he had made much use; but soon after the formation of the Free Public Library, in 1852, he was led to change his purpose by the conviction that the plan of this institution would make

the books even more useful than if given to Harvard College. It is pleasant to know that one controlling influence which brought about this change of plan was — according to his life-long friend and house-mate, Miss Hannah Stevenson — his confidence in Mr. George Ticknor as a library organizer. These two men, resembling each other in their love of books and in their public spirit, but cut off almost from personal intercourse by their difference of opinion on public questions, thus coöperated in endowing the greatest institution of the city which they both loved.

The library of Mr. Parker was thus collected with a view to actual use by himself, and prospectively by others, and this affected its very selection from the beginning. It was not a show library, or the library of a technical bibliomaniac; it was the collection of a specialist, but of a specialist with a wide horizon. It was formed by a scholar upon the lines of his own particular studies, but projecting those lines far beyond what he could reasonably expect to accomplish in a lifetime. In the midst of a career so exacting and laborious that, in spite of a most vigorous organization, he died an old man at fifty, Mr. Parker was always making a collection of books that represented both his pursuits and his purposes. On particular occasions he ransacked these books to his heart's content; but they also represented the vast range of study which he never lived to accomplish. It often happens that the most valuable part of a student's collection may be that on which time has for him written *No thoroughfare*, but which opens such a thoroughfare for others after he is gone.

It is easy to select the single book with which a view of the Parker Library should properly begin.

“Which of all my books,” the donor once said to the present writer, “do you think that I have most enjoyed?” Then turning, he took down a well-worn copy of Ainsworth’s Latin Dictionary (Philadelphia, 1820), inscribed in a boyish hand on the fly-leaf, “Theodore Parker, ejus liber, 1822.” He was then twelve years old; it was the first book he had ever owned; he had earned the money for its purchase by picking berries on his father’s farm — the farm which had been in his family for a century and a half, and from which his grandfather had gone forth to take part in the battle of Lexington. On this cornerstone the costly library was built up.

It is doubly fitting to regard this book as the cornerstone of the library, because it is on a copious variety of dictionaries and grammars that its foundations are farther laid. No class of books contained in it has been more used by the public. Mr. Parker had himself the greatest facility for learning languages. Dr. Convers Francis used to say of him in his youth that when he had lent Theodore Parker the grammar of a new language he usually found, at their next meeting, that he had devoured half its literature; and Professor Siljeström, who taught him Swedish, said that he took it in as one eats an apple. He had given more or less attention to Greek, Latin, Hebrew, Arabic, French, Spanish, Portuguese, Italian, German, Anglo-Saxon, Mæso-Gothic, Dutch, Danish, Swedish, Norwegian, Russian, and several American Indian dialects — making more than twenty in all. The apparatus for nearly all these is to be found in the Parker Library, with that of many more which he had only wished to study. These last cover a wide geographical range, from the minor Slavonic dialects



to the African languages and the Kawi language of Java; and include, for instance, the very rare Mexican and Spanish dictionary of Molina, now worth £20 at book auctions. Counting all these, the full number of languages or dialects represented cannot fall much short of forty.

After the grammars and dictionaries comes a class of books to which the general public is inevitably indifferent, but which for scholars are of the very greatest value. Mr. Parker had a great taste for those formidable and ponderous works of which Bayle's Dictionary is the most familiar type,—vast and voluminous encyclopædias, giving a summary of all the wisdom of their time; books which, in one sense, are superseded, but which, in another sense, can no more be superseded than the Pyramids, because they preserve indestructibly that of which the present has lost sight. They are inestimable as a part of the history of knowledge; their very omissions are exceedingly important, for it may be as essential to ascertain definitely what was not known on a given point at a certain period as what was known. Such books are, for instance, Hofmann's *Lexicon universale*, in 4 vols., folio (1698); Beyerlinck's vast *Magnum theatrum vitæ humanæ*, in 7 vols. folio (1631); Moreri's *Dictionnaire historique*, 4 vols., folio (1724); Jöcher's *Gelehrten-Lexicon*, 4to (1750); Semler's *Welthistorie*, 72 vols., 8vo (1744); Pierer's *Universal-Lexikon*, being the copy presented by the author to J. E. Worcester, 34 vols., 8vo (1840); the series closing with Ersch and Gruber's enormous *Allgemeine Encyclopädie*, 150 vols., 8vo, which belongs to our own time, and is still unfinished. With these should be classed the well-known French *Biographie Universelle*, and

many other works not enumerated. Few American libraries are so well furnished in what may be called the retrospective-encyclopædic department; and there is always a possibility that the faithful scholar may find in these vast mausoleums of knowledge some fact which he might otherwise have had to take a voyage across the Atlantic to obtain.

In the department of literary history these great collections are especially to be found. These are, for instance, Meusel's two great lexicons of German authors, 38 volumes in all; the *Bibliothek des Literarischen Vereins in Stuttgart* in 150 vols., and a similar collection of equal size from a society in Halle. There is also Hammer-Purgstall's great history of Arabian literature in seven bulky volumes, with other works by the same author. In the department of travels and geography there are similar voluminous collections, beginning with Strabo, including a fine copy of Münster's quaintly illustrated *Cosmographia* of 1554, with the great *Allgemeine Historie der Reisen* in 21 vols., 4to (1747). There are also the more modern collections of Malte-Brun, Mannert, Herrera, Torquemada, Pallas, Berghaus, and others.

Another favorite department of Mr. Parker was that of Jurisprudence, and this he used largely in preparing his Defense — perhaps more laboriously learned than the occasion required — when indicted in the Anthony Burns case. In this department there are great folios of Roman law, with the works of Bynkershoek, Savigny, Rein, and Hugo. He even pleased himself by possessing the great *Jurisprudence Musulmane*, of Khalil-Ibn-Ish'âk', in six volumes, 8vo. In theology, as in other departments, his tendency was towards monumental works; thus he not only has the

early Christian fathers in the hundred-volumed *Patrologia*, of Migne, but has also the *Maxima Bibliotheca veterum patrum*, published at Lyons in 1677, in 21 volumes, folio. He has also the *Annales Ecclesiastici* of Cæsar Baronius, published at Antwerp, from 1597 to 1642, in 12 vols., folio; the works of John of Launoy (1731) in 9 vols., folio; Mabillon's *Annales ordinis S. Benedicti* (1739-45), in 6 vols., folio, and similar ponderous foundations of ecclesiastical history. Upon this is, of course, reared a great superstructure of modern and especially of German theology. There are also the complete works of the German metaphysicians of the first class, and some of the second class.

Mr. Parker bought the Latin and Greek classics in the large collections which comprise them all, and had a few fine old folio editions, with many modern editions and commentaries. These all have their value, though often superseded by the more critical work since done. In some cases we see his special tastes in the accumulation:—thus there are a dozen different works on Aristotle, and all the best editions of the Greek Anthology, the Palatine text, as edited by Brunck (3 vols., 8vo), and Jacobs (10 vols., 8vo), and that of the Planudean text, edited by Bosch, with the versions of Grotius (3 vols., 4to). There may also be mentioned Wolf's *Mulierum Græcarum Fragmenti* (4to), the Oudendorp edition of Apuleius (7 vols., 4to), Spalding's *Quintilian*, with Bonnell's *Lexicon* (6 vols.), and the commentary of Eustathius on the Iliad and Odyssey (5 vols., 4to).

There is not much in English literature, three-quarters of the books, perhaps nine-tenths, being in foreign languages. There is little in natural science, which he gets rather by the conversation of his learned

friends, like Desor, than by personal study. There is something in the way of botany, for which he always preserved a farmer's love; and one is surprised to find books on mathematics, to which he is not known to have given much attention. There is a good deal of European and ancient history, and a large collection of the more common histories, biographies, and a collection of works in American history, but few rare *Americana*. There is, of course, a large collection of books and pamphlets bearing on American slavery. There is also a very considerable gathering of out-of-the-way books on the occult sciences, for which he had, like many studious men, a covert taste. This includes such books as Lobeck's *Aglaophamus* — a study of ancient systems — and Reiff's edition of the *Oneirocritica* of Artemidorus, — a work on the interpretation of dreams.

One naturally wishes to track the personal footsteps of a man like Theodore Parker through the books he used; but this is rather difficult, and one is a little disappointed at the infrequency of notes and memoranda. No doubt it is the more indolent scholars, like Coleridge, who annotate their books; and Parker was the busiest of men apart from all literary work. He wrote largely for the "Dial," and he edited the "Massachusetts Quarterly Review," which was to be, he said, "the 'Dial' with a beard"; but there are no notes in his copy of either.

The interleaved copy of his translation of De Wette has a few notes and emendations for another edition. It is interesting, as a proof of his promptness and activity as a student, to see that he owned, in 1837, Comte's *Cours de Philosophie Positive*, which was originally published in 1830–1842, and attracted so little attention that it is said not to have been noticed in any

leading review until 1846. But there are no notes in his copy. Nor are there many in his copies of the classics, though the present writer was once told by Mr. John G. King, of Salem, one of the last of our old-fashioned classical scholars, that Theodore Parker was the only person he had ever encountered who could sit down with him and seriously discuss a disputed passage in a Greek play. Accordingly there are some hints and criticisms of this kind in one of his copies of *Æschylus*; and there are many critical notes and references at the end of almost every one of the nine volumes of Duncan's edition of *Euripides*. It must be remembered that most of his classical study took place in his earlier life, when he had little money to buy books.

The one department in which his notes are full and interesting is that of American history; and these books show the great amount of work that went to prepare for his "Historic Americans," and also his extreme independence and freshness of criticism. His set of John Adams's writings, for instance, has plenty of such notes, including a very spicy summary at the beginning, at which he gives his opinion both of the statesman and his biographer; and in the works of Webster, and many others, there are similar notes; and this when published may enable us to understand how it is that we have in his library ampler traces of preparation for this book than for most others.

The element of personal biography in Mr. Parker's collection seems naturally to culminate in a remarkable collection of personal memorials of him, prepared by Miss Matilda Goddard and contained in eleven thick volumes presented by her to the Public Library. These are neatly bound, arranged, and indexed; they contain

most of his pamphlets and magazine papers and a large number of those occasioned by him; there are also many original letters or documents bearing upon his life. It is, in short, such a collection as only affectionate care could plan and close personal intimacy create. Aided by these and by the unconscious reflection of Theodore Parker in the library he collected, the future historian will be able to furnish a better picture than any yet given of his remarkable character and career.

**BIBLIOGRAPHY OF THEODORE PARKER'S  
PUBLISHED WRITINGS, AND OF OTH-  
ERS HAVING REFERENCE  
TO HIM**

**COMPILED BY  
CHARLES W. WENDTE**





# BIBLIOGRAPHY OF THEODORE PARKER'S PUBLISHED WRITINGS, AND OF OTH- ERS HAVING REFERENCE TO HIM \*

## BOOKS

- A Discourse of Matters Pertaining to Religion. Pp. VII., 504. 8vo. (Also London, 1846.) 3 editions down to 1877 and 4 editions in London. Boston, 1842.
- Critical and Miscellaneous Writings. Pp. 360. 8vo. (2nd edition, 1867. Also London, 1848.) Boston, 1843.
- A Critical and Historical Introduction to the Canonical Scriptures of the Old Testament. From the German of W. M. L. de Wette, translated and enlarged by Theodore Parker. 2 vols. 8vo. Boston, 1843.
- Theodor Parker's Neu-Unitarischen Predigers zu Boston, Untersuchungen ueber Religion. Aus dem Englischen uebersetzt von Heinrich Wolf. [Translation of A Discourse of Matters Pertaining to Religion, with introduction, and portrait of the translator.] 8vo. Kiel, 1848.

\* The publications referred to in this bibliography are, with few exceptions, contained in the Boston Public Library. Also, for the most part, in the Boston Athenæum and Harvard University Libraries. Parker's private journals, letters, over one thousand unpublished sermons, and other mss. and personal memoranda, are at this writing in the possession of his literary executor, Mr. F. B. Sanborn, of Concord, Massachusetts.

- A Letter to the People of the United States Touching the Matter of Slavery. Pp. 120. 12mo. Boston, 1848.
- Speeches, Addresses, and Occasional Sermons. 2 vols. (Also 3 vols., New York, 1864.) Pp. 442, 440. 12mo. Boston, 1852.
- Sermons of Theism, Atheism, and the Popular Theology. Pp. LXVI., 417. 12mo. Boston, 1853.
- Ten Sermons of Religion. 12mo. Pp. VI., 395. (Also London, 1853.) Boston, 1853.
- Theodor Parkers Saemmtliche Werke, Deutsch von Dr. Johannes Ziethen, Leipzig, 5 vols. 8vo. Vol. I., Kritische und vermischte Schriften (2 editions). Vol. II., Reden und Predigten. Vol. III., Zehn Betrachtungen (2 editions). Vol. IV., Ueber Theismus, Atheismus, und Kirchenglauben. Vol. V., Theodor Parkers Erfahrungen als Prediger. 1854-61.
- Additional Speeches, Addresses and Occasional Sermons. (Also N. Y., 2 vols., 1864.) 2 vols. Pp. 435, 441. 12mo. Boston, 1855.
- The Trial of Theodore Parker for the "Misdemeanor" of a Speech in Faneuil Hall against Kidnapping, with the Defense, April 3, 1855. Pp. 221. 8vo. Boston, 1855.
- The Two Christmas Celebrations. A. D. 1 and 1855. A Christmas story for 1856. Pp. 46. 12mo. (New edition, small quarto, 1859.) Boston, 1857.
- The Biblical, Ecclesiastical and Philosophical Notion of God. 4 Sermons preached at Longwood Yearly Meeting of Progressive Friends, May 30-31. Pp. 51. 8vo. New York, 1858.
- Theodore Parker's Experience as a Minis-

- ter, with some Account of his Early Life and Education for the Ministry. Pp. 182. 12mo. 2 editions. (Also in London, same date, and in German and Swedish translations.) Boston, 1859.
- Prayers (Edited by Rufus Leighton and Matilda Goddard). Pp. IV., 200. Portr. 16mo. (New edition, 1866. Also small crown 8vo., Birmingham, England, 1870. New edition, with introduction by Louisa M. Alcott, Boston, 1892. New edition, London, 1910.) Boston, 1861.
- Theodore Parker's Prayers. Translated into Bengali by Girischandra Mozumdar, Minister of the Barisal Brahmo Somaj. Calcutta, 1865.
- Lessons from the World of Matter and the World of Man. Selected from Notes and Unpublished Sermons, by Rufus Leighton. Pp. 430. Portr. 8vo. (Same title, crown 8vo., London, 1865. New edition, 12mo., Chicago, 1886.) Boston, 1865.
- Collected Works. Published by H. B. Fuller. 14 vols. Boston, 1868.
- Historic Americans, with Introduction, by Octavius B. Frothingham. Pp. 312. 16mo. (Second edition, 1871. Third edition, 1878.) Boston, 1870.
- Collected Works. Edited with an Introduction by Francis Power Cobbe. 12 vols. Crown 8vo. Truebner & Co. London, 1863-79.
- The Works of Theodore Parker, Minister of the 28th Congregational Society, Boston, U. S. Barker & Co. 2 shillings a volume. A few volumes only seem to have been issued. London, 1863.
- Gleanings from Theodore Parker's Works,

- etc. Edited by Ross Winans. 15 pamphlets. 8vo. Baltimore, 1871-2.
- Elemento Servil (Translated by De Silva). Small 4to. Rio Janeiro, 1871.
- Parker Fraternity Tracts. Selections from Parker's Writings. 6 pamphlets. 12mo. Boston, 1881.
- Transcendentalism; a Lecture. Preliminary note by W. C. Gannett. Pp. 59. 12mo. Boston, 1876.
- A Discourse of Matters Pertaining to Religion. Republication with Introduction by O. B. Frothingham. Biographical Sketch by Hannah E. Stevenson, and an Analytical Table of Contents by W. C. Gannett. 8vo. New York, 1876.
- Passages from Theodore Parker's Writings. Selected by Albert Walkley. Western Unitarian Conference. 12mo. Chicago, 1885.
- Views of Religion. With an Introduction by James Freeman Clarke. Published by the American Unitarian Association. Pp. X., 466. 8vo. Boston, 1885.
- West Roxbury Sermons, 1837-1848. From Unpublished Manuscripts. Edited by S. J. Barrows. With Introduction and Biographical Sketch by F. B. Sanborn. Pp. XXIII., 235. 16mo. Boston, 1892.
- Collected Works. Centenary edition. Published by the American Unitarian Association. (John C. Haynes' Gift.) With Introductions and Notes, Bibliography and Index. 15 vols. 8vo. Boston, 1910.
- Gold Dust from Theodore Parker. By Saichiro Kanda. Japanese Translation of A. Walkley's "Passages from Theo-

- dore Parker's Writings," etc. Pp. 12.  
12mo. Tokio, 1910.
- The True Idea of a Christian Church.  
Discourse by Theodore Parker. Re-  
print by the Unitarian Fellowship for New York,  
Social Justice. Pp. 21. 12mo. 1910.
- Lincoln and Herndon. (Contains Corre-  
spondence between Theodore Parker  
and Wm. H. Herndon.) Edited by Chicago,  
Joseph F. Newton. 8vo. 1910.
- Katoavainen Ja Pysyväinen Kristinuskossa  
Esittänyt. Translation into Finnish by  
Rev. Risto Lappala of Parker's "The  
Transient and Permanent." Boston, 1911.
- Parker Imäi (Prayers). Ed. by N. Jozan. Budapest,  
1912.

PAMPHLET SERMONS AND ADDRESSES PUBLISHED  
IN PARKER'S LIFETIME \*

- The Previous Question between Mr. An-  
drews Norton and his Alumni, moved  
and handled in a Letter to all those  
Gentlemen, by Levi Blodgett. 1840.
- Discourse of the Transient and Perma-  
nent in Christianity, preached at the  
Ordination of Mr. C. C. Shackford,  
May 19, 1841. (3 editions.) 1841.
- Lecture on the Education of the Laboring  
Class. (From the Dial, 1841.) 1841.
- The Divine Presence in Nature and the  
Soul. (From the Dial, 1840.) 1841.
- An Humble Tribute to the Memory of

\* This list of references to pamphlets, and the one of articles  
in periodicals which follows it, are mainly taken, with kind per-  
mission of Messrs. Houghton, Mifflin & Co., from "Chadwick's  
Life of Parker."

- William Ellery Channing, preached October 9, 1842. (2 issues.) 1842.
- A Sermon on Slavery, delivered January 31, 1841; repeated June 4, 1843. 1843.
- The Relation of Jesus to his Age and the Ages, preached at the Thursday Lecture, December 26, 1844. 1845.
- The Excellence of Goodness: a Sermon preached in the Church of the Disciples in Boston, January 26, 1845. 1845.
- A letter to the Boston Association of Congregational Ministers touching Certain Matters of their Theology. (2 editions.) 1845.
- The Idea of a Christian Church: a Discourse at the Installation of Theodore Parker as Minister of the Twenty-Eighth Congregational Church in Boston, January 4, 1846. 1846.
- Letter to the So-called Boston Churches. 1846.
- A Sermon of War, preached June 7, 1846. (3 editions.) 1846.
- A Sermon of the Perishing Classes in Boston, preached August 30, 1846. (2nd edition in 1847.) 1846.
- A Sermon of Immortal Life, preached September 20, 1846. (5 editions up to 1858.) 1846.
- A Sermon of Merchants, preached November 22, 1846. 1847.
- A Sermon of the Dangerous Classes in Society, preached January 31, 1847. 1847.
- Some Thoughts on the Most Christian Use of the Sunday, preached January 30, 1848. 1848.
- A Letter to the People of the United States touching the Matter of Slavery. 1848.



- A Discourse occasioned by the Death of John Quincy Adams, March 5. 1848.
- A Sermon of the Mexican War, preached June 25, 1848. 1848.
- A Sermon of the Moral Condition of Boston, preached February 11, 1849. 1849.
- A Sermon of the Spiritual Condition of Boston, preached February 18, 1849. 1849.
- The Public Education of the People: Oration before Teachers' Institute, Syracuse, N. Y., October 4, 1849. 1850.
- Review of Webster: a Speech delivered March 25, 1850. 1850.
- The Function and Place of Conscience, a Sermon for the Times, September 22, 1850. 1850.
- The Chief Sins of the People. Fast Day Sermon, April 10, 1851. 1851.
- The State of the Nation. Thanksgiving Sermon, November 28, 1850. 1851.
- The Three Chief Safeguards of Society, July 6, 1851. 1851.
- The Boston Kidnapping: Sermon on the First Anniversary of the Rendition of Thomas Sims, April 12, 1852. 1852.
- A Discourse occasioned by the Death of Daniel Webster, October 31, 1852. 1852.
- Two Sermons preached before the Twenty-Eighth Congregational Society on leaving its old and entering a new place of worship, November 14 and 21, 1852. (2 editions.) 1853.
- A Sermon on the Public Function of Woman, March 27, 1853. 1853.
- A Friendly Letter to the Executive Committee of the American Unitarian Asso-

- ciation touching their new Unitarian Creed. 1853.
- A Sermon of Old Age, preached January 29, 1854. 1854.
- Sermon of the Public Functions of Woman. (3 editions.) 1854.
- The Nebraska Question: Some Thoughts on the New Assault upon Freedom in America, February 12, 1854. 1854.
- Address before the New York Anti-Slavery Society. 1854.
- The New Crime against Humanity, preached June 4, 1854. 1854.
- The Law of God and the Statutes of Men, June 18, 1854. 1854.
- A Sermon of the Dangers which threaten the Rights of Man in America, July 2, 1854. 1854.
- A Sermon of the Consequences of an Immoral Principle and False Idea of Life, November 26, 1854. (2 editions.) 1854.
- A Discourse of the Functions of a Teacher of Religion in these Times, preached at the Ordination of Moses G. Kimball, at Barre, Mass., June 3, 1855. 1855.
- Moral Dangers incident to Prosperity. 1855.
- The Great Battle between Slavery and Freedom: Speech before New York Anti-Slavery Society, May 7, 1856. 1856.
- A New Lesson for the Day, preached May 26, 1856. 1856.
- Present Aspect of Slavery in America, preached January 29, 1858. 1858.
- On False and True Theology, preached February 14, 1858. 1858.
- A False and True Revival of Religion, preached April 4, 1858. 1858.

- The Revival of Religion which we Need,  
preached April 11, 1858. 1858.
- A Reviewer Reviewed. A Few Remarks  
on "Four Papers from the Boston  
Courier." 1858.
- Relation of Slavery to a Republican Form  
of Government: Speech at New England  
Anti-Slavery Convention, May 28, 1858. 1858.
- Effect of Slavery on the American People,  
preached July 4, 1858. 1858.
- New Year's Sermon. 1859.
- A Sermon for Midsummer Day. 1859.
- Letter to Francis Jackson on John Brown's  
Expedition, November 4, 1859. From  
Rome. 1860.
- Material Condition of the People of  
Massachusetts. (From the Christian  
Examiner, July, 1858.) 1860.

## UNDATED EDITIONS

- A Lesson for the Day. 12mo. G. Brown,  
printer, Barnard-Castle, England.
- The Idea of a Christian Church. 12mo.  
London.
- The Bible, What it is and What it is Not.  
8vo. Glasgow.
- Christianity; What it is and What it is  
Not. 8vo. Glasgow. A second edition.

## LIFETIME ARTICLES IN PERIODICALS

NOTE.—Many of these titles and some of the articles following  
are repeated in the contents of his collected works.

- Christian Examiner: — 1837–58.
- Robinson's Greek and English Lexicon,  
vol. XXII., p. 124; Gesenius' Hebrew

and English Lexicon, vol. XXII., p. 265; Matter's History of Gnosticism, vol. XXIV., p. 112; Olshausen's Genuineness of the New Testament, vol. XXIV., p. 406; Roy's Hebrew and English Dictionary, vol. XXV., p. 129; Ackermann's Christianity in Plato, vol. XXV., p. 367; Dr. Henry More, vol. XXVI., p. 1; New Works recently published in Germany, vol. XXVI., p. 267; More's Works, vol. XXVII., p. 48; Cudworth's Intellectual System, vol. XXVII., p. 289; German Literary Intelligence, vol. XXVIII., p. 135; Strauss' Life of Jesus, vol. XXVIII., p. 273; The Book of Jasher, vol. XXVIII., p. 390; The Life of St. Bernard of Clairvaux, vol. XXX., p. 1; Mosheim's Commentaries, vol. LI., p. 447; Du Cange's Glossary, vol. LI., p. 448; Jal's Glossary, vol. LI., p. 450; Buckle's History of Civilization, vol. LXIV., p. 233; The Material Condition of the People of Massachusetts, vol. LXV., p. 19.

The Dial: —

July, 1840—  
Oct., 1843.

The Divine Presence in Nature and in the Soul, July, 1840; A Lesson for the Day, October, 1840; German Literature, January, 1841; Thoughts on Labor, April, 1841; The Pharisees, July, 1841; Primitive Christianity, January, 1842; Thoughts on Theology: Dorner's Christology, April, 1842; Hollis Street Council, October, 1842; Life and Character

of Dr. Follen, January, 1843; Hennell on the Origin of Christianity, October, 1843.

NOTE.— The *Dial* also contained some minor articles and poems.

Massachusetts Quarterly Review:— 1847–1850.

The Mexican War, December, 1847; Newman's Hebrew Monarchy, March, 1848; John Quincy Adams, June, 1848; William Ellery Channing; Editor's Note to Readers, September, 1848; Political Destination of America: The Free Soil Movement, December, 1848; Mr. Prescott as a Historian, March, 1849; Macaulay's History of England, June, 1849; Prescott's Conquest of Mexico, September, 1849; Mr. Polk's Administration, December, 1849; Ralph Waldo Emerson, March, 1850; Hildreth's History of the United States, June, 1850; Thoughts on the Different Opinions of the New Testament Relative to the Personality of Jesus, September, 1850.

Westminster Review, Article on The Mormons. New Series No. V, Article VII. January, 1853.

Other articles were contributed by Theodore Parker to the American Biblical Repository, New England Magazine, Western Messenger, Meyer's Universum (Art. on Bunker Hill Battle), Christian Register, Boston Commonwealth, and various daily and weekly secular journals of his time. The latter also reported his sermons and lectures in extenso or in abstract. See collections of such in the Boston Public Library.

CONTENTS OF THE CENTENARY EDITION OF THE  
WORKS OF THEODORE PARKER, WITH  
INTRODUCTIONS AND NOTES

Published by the American Unitarian Association (John C. Haynes' Gift), 15 vols., with Bibliography and Index. Boston, 1910-13. Set, \$10. Single vols., \$1.

Volume I. A Discourse of Religion.

Edited by Thomas Wentworth Higginson.

1. A Discourse of the Religious Element and its Manifestations.
2. A Discourse on Inspiration.
3. A Discourse on Christianity.
4. A Discourse of the Bible.
5. A Discourse of the Church.

Volume II. Theism and Atheism.

Edited by Charles W. Wendte.

1. Introduction by the Author.
2. Of Speculative Atheism.
3. Of Practical Atheism.
4. Of the Popular Theology of Christendom.
5. Of the Popular Theology of Christendom.
6. Of Speculative Theism.
7. Of Practical Theism.
8. Of Immortality.
9. Of Providence.
10. Of Pain and Providence.
11. Of Pain and Providence.

Volume III. Sermons of Religion.

Edited by Samuel A. Eliot.

1. Of Piety, and the Relation thereof to Manly Life.
2. Of Truth and the Intellect.
3. Of Justice and the Conscience.

4. Of Love and the Affections.
5. Of Conscious Religion and the Soul.
6. Of the Culture of the Religious Powers.
7. Of Conscious Religion as a Source of Strength.
8. Of Conscious Religion as a Source of Joy.
9. Of Conventional and Natural Sacraments.
10. Of Communion with God.
11. Of Religious Rest.
12. Of Immortal Life.

**Volume IV. The Transient and Permanent in Christianity.**  
Edited by George W. Cooke.

1. The Transient and Permanent in Christianity.
2. The Relation of Jesus to His Age and the Ages.
3. The Relation of the Bible to the Soul.
4. The Christianity of Christ, of the Church, and of Society.
5. The Pharisees.
6. Primitive Christianity.
7. Thoughts on Theology.
8. The Excellence of Goodness.
9. The Christian Use of Sunday.
10. The Personality of Jesus.
11. The Function of a Teacher of Religion.
12. False and True Theology.
13. A False and True Revival of Religion.
14. The Revival which We Need.
15. A Bumblebee's Thoughts.

Volume V. Lessons from the World of Matter and of Man. Selections from unpublished sermons and notes.

Edited by Rufus W. Leighton.

Volume VI. The World of Matter and the Spirit of Man.

Edited by George W. Cooke.

1. Transcendentalism.
2. Ecclesiastical Institutions and Religious Consciousness.
3. The Biblical, Ecclesiastical and Philosophical Notion of God. (Four Sermons.)
4. The Delights of Piety.
5. Beauty in the World of Matter.
6. God's Revelation in Matter and Mind. (Six Discourses.)
7. Theological and Philosophical Development of New England.

Volume VII. Historic Americans.

Edited by Samuel A. Eliot.

1. Benjamin Franklin.
2. George Washington.
3. John Adams.
4. Thomas Jefferson.
5. John Quincy Adams.
6. Daniel Webster.

Volume VIII. The American Scholar.

Edited by George W. Cooke.

1. The American Scholar.
2. Ralph Waldo Emerson.
3. William Ellery Channing.
4. Prescott as an Historian.
5. Prescott's Conquest of Mexico.
6. Hildreth's History of England.
7. Macaulay's History of England.



8. Buckle's History of Civilization.
  9. Henry Ward Beecher.
  10. Life and Character of Dr. Follen.
  11. German Literature.
- Volume IX. The Sins and Safeguards of Society.**  
Edited by Samuel B. Stewart.
1. The Chief Sins of the People.
  2. The Three Chief Safeguards of Society.
  3. The Public Education of the People.
  4. The Education of the People.
  5. The Public Function of Woman.
  6. The Home Considered in Relation to its Moral Influences.
  7. The Moral Dangers of Prosperity.
  8. Hard Times.
  9. Poverty.
  10. War.
  11. Crime and its Punishment.
  12. What Religion may do for a Man.
- Volume X. Social Classes in a Republic.**  
Edited by Samuel A. Eliot.
1. The Mercantile Classes.
  2. The Laboring Classes.
  3. The Education of the Laboring Classes.
  4. The Perishing Classes.
  5. The Dangerous Classes.
  6. The Aged.
  7. Material Conditions.
  8. Moral Conditions.
  9. Spiritual Conditions.
- Volume XI. The Slave Power.**  
Edited by James K. Hosmer.
1. A Sermon of Slavery. Speech

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

Delivered at the Anti-War Meeting in Faneuil Hall.

2. The Mexican War.
3. A Letter on Slavery.
4. The Political Destination of America.
5. The Abolition of Slavery by the French Republic.
6. Speech at Faneuil Hall before the New England Anti-Slavery Convention.
7. Free Soil Movement and General Taylor.
8. Reply to Webster.
9. The Slavery Power in America.
10. The Function of Conscience.
11. Boston Kidnapping.

Volume XII. The Rights of Man in America.

Edited by F. B. Sanborn.

1. The Mexican War.
2. The Administration of President Polk.
3. The State of the Nation.
4. The Like and the Different.
5. The Fugitive Slave Law.
6. An Anti-Slavery Address.
7. The Progress of America.
8. The New Crime against Humanity.
9. The Rights of Man in America.
10. The Present Aspect of the Anti-Slavery Enterprise.
11. The Present Crisis in American Affairs.

Volume XIII. Autobiography, Poems and Prayers.

Edited by Rufus W. Leighton.

1. Autobiographical Fragment.

2. The True Idea of a Christian Church.
3. Some Account of My Ministry, Two Sermons, On Leaving the Melodeon; On Entering the Music Hall.
4. Prayers.
5. Parables.
6. Theodore Parker's Experience as a Minister.
7. Poems.

Volume XIV. St. Bernard, and Other Papers.

Edited by Charles W. Wendte.

1. The Life of St. Bernard.
2. Cudworth's Intellectual System.
3. A Letter to the Boston Association of Congregational Ministers.
4. A Friendly Letter to the Executive Committee of the American Unitarian Association.
5. The Law of God and the Statutes of Men.
6. The Consequences of an Immoral Principle.
7. The Two Christmas Celebrations, A. D. I. and MDCCCLV. (With notes by Rufus Leighton.)
8. Letter to a Young Man.
9. Letter on a Course of Reading.
10. A New Lesson for the Day. (With notes by F. B. Sanborn.)
11. The Aspect of Slavery in America. (With notes by F. B. Sanborn.)
12. The Effect of Slavery on the American People. (With notes by F. B. Sanborn.)
13. Parker's Indictment and the Fugi-

tive Slave Cases. (With notes by F. B. Sanborn.)

14. The John Brown Campaign. (With notes by F. B. Sanborn.)

Volume XV. Bibliography and Index.

1. Report on the Parker Library, by T. W. Higginson.
2. Bibliography of Parker's Writings and Writings about Parker. Compiled by Charles W. Wendte.
3. Index to the Centenary Edition of Parker's Works. Compiled by Arthur A. Brooks.

BIOGRAPHIES

- Weiss, John. Life and Correspondence. 2 vols. Portr. Facsimile. Illus. Octavo. (2 editions.) Also London, 1883. New York, 1864.
- Réville, Albert. Théodore Parker, sa vie et ses oeuvres. Pp. 330. Paris, 1865.
- Réville, Albert. The Life and Writings of Theodore Parker. (Authorized translation, revised by the author.) Pp. 201. Portr. London, 1865.
- Réville, Albert. Het Leven en de Werken van Theodore Parker. Arnheim, 1886.
- Frothingham, O. B. Theodore Parker: a Biography. Pp. VIII., 588. Portr. Boston, 1874.
- Dean, Peter. The Life and Teachings of Theodore Parker. Pp. VI., 286. London, 1877.
- Testard, Henri. Théodore Parker, sa vie et son oeuvre. (Also Verviers, 1880.) P. 114. Geneve, 1874.
- Lang, Heinrich. Theodor Parker. Pp. 52. Zurich, 1881.
- Cooke, Frances E. Story of Theodore Parker. With an Introduction by Grace

- A. Oliver. Pp. XLVIII., 7-115. Portr.  
[For young people.] A later edition,  
1889, contains a bibliography. Boston, 1883.
- Chatterjee, Babu Nagendra Nath. Life  
of Theodore Parker. In the Bengali  
tongue. Calcutta,  
1886.
- Altherr, Alfred. Theodor Parker in  
seinem Leben und Wirken. Pp. IX.,  
404. Portr. St. Gallen,  
1894.
- Chadwick, J. W. Theodore Parker,  
Preacher and Reformer. Pp. XX., 422.  
Portrs. Bibliography, pp. XI.-XX. Boston, 1900.

## SKETCHES, DISCOURSES, CRITICISM, ETC.

- Peabody, A. P. Mr. Parker's Discourse.  
In The Christian Examiner, Sept.,  
1841; vol. 31, pp. 98-116. Boston, 1842.
- Peabody, Elizabeth P. Mr. Parker and  
the Unitarians. In The Boston Quar-  
terly Review, April, 1842; vol. 5, pp.  
198-220. Boston, 1842.
- Review of Mr. Parker's Discourse in The  
Christian Review, June, 1842; vol. 7,  
pp. 161-181. Boston, 1842.
- Merrick, J. H. Parker's Discourse. In  
The Christian Examiner, July, 1842;  
vol. 32, pp. 337-395. Boston, 1842.
- Brownson, O. A. Review of Parker's  
Discourse. In The Boston Quarterly  
Review, Oct., 1842; vol. 5, pp. 385-  
512. Boston, 1842.
- Porter, Noah. Theodore Parker. In The  
New Englander, July, 1844, and Oct.,  
1844; vol. 2, pp. 371-396 and 528-559. New Haven,  
1844.
- Gannett, E. S. Mr. Parker and his Views.  
In The Christian Examiner, Mar.,  
1845; vol. 38, pp. 251-274. Boston, 1845.

- Parkerism, or Infidelity. In Brownson's Quarterly Review, April, 1845; vol. 2, pp. 222-249. Boston, 1845.
- Porter, Noah. Theodore Parker and the Boston Association. In the New Englander, July, 1845; vol. 3, pp. 450-468. New Haven, 1845.
- Questions addressed to Rev. Theodore Parker and his Friends. Anonymous. Boston, 1845.
- Article, Christian Fellowship. In the Prospective Review, No. 3, vol. 1, pp. 392-415. London, 1845.
- Eberty, Article in Kirchliche Reform. Calling attention to Parker. November. Berlin, 1846.
- Theodore Parker. In Clerical Sketches: No. 7. In Streeter's Weekly Boston Star, April 11, 1846.
- Martineau, James. Review of Theodore Parker's Discourse of Religion. In The Prospective Review, No. 5, vol. 2, pp. 83-118. London, 1846.
- Martineau, James. Strauss and Parker. In The Westminster and Foreign Quarterly Review, April-July, 1847; vol. 47, pp. 136-174. London, 1847.
- Lowell, J. R. Passage in A Fable for Critics. N. Y., 1848.
- Review of A Discourse on Matters Pertaining to Religion. In the British Quarterly Review, Feb. and May, 1850; vol. 11, pp. 3-37. London, 1850.
- Same article in Littell's Living Age, June 15, 1850; vol. 25, pp. 481-496. Boston, 1850.
- Bungay, G. W. Theodore Parker. In Crayon Sketches and off-hand Takings. Pp. 33-37. Boston, 1852.
- Martineau, James. Theodore Parker's Discourse of Religion. In Miscellanies.

- Pp. 163-215. [From the Prospective Review, Feb., 1846; vol. 2, pp. 83-118.] Boston, 1852.
- ✓ Sargent, John T. Theodore Parker, the Reform Pulpit, and the Influences that Oppose it. A sermon. Pp. 24. Boston, 1852.
- Theodore Parker and his Supporters. In Littell's Living Age, Mar. 5, 1853; vol. 36, pp. 437-439. Boston, 1853.
- Review of Parker's Sermons of Religion. In the Prospective Review, No. 30, vol. 9, pp. 295-313. London, 1853.
- Sir Nathaniel. Theodore Parker. In the New Monthly Magazine [Colburn's], May, 1854, vol. 101, pp. 105-111. London, 1854.
- Same article in Littell's Living Age, June 10, 1854; vol. 41, pp. 516-520. Boston, 1854.
- Sketch in Hogg's Instructor, May, 1854; vol. 2, pp. 353-361. Edinburgh, 1854.
- ✓ Bartlett, D. W. Theodore Parker. In Modern Agitators: or Pen Portraits of Living American Reformers. Pp. 22-37. N. Y., 1855.
- Tarbox, I. N. Theodore Parker and the "Twenty-eighth Congregational Society Boston." In The New Englander, Aug., 1858; vol. 16, pp. 575-593. New Haven, 1858.
- Wilson, W. D. Theodore Parker and the Newest Theology. In The American Quarterly Church Review, Jan., 1859, and April, 1859; vol. 11, pp. 543-563, and vol. 12, pp. 23-47. New Haven, 1859-60.
- Newhall, F. H. Parkerism. In The Methodist Quarterly Review, July, 1859; vol. 19, pp. 433-455. N. Y., 1859.
- Review of Theodore Parker's Experience as a Minister, with some Account of his Early Life and Education for the Min-

- istry. In *The Harvard Magazine*, July and Sept., 1859; vol. 5, pp. 259-264. Camb., 1859.
- Clarke, James Freeman. *Theodore Parker and his Theology: a Discourse*. Sept. 25, 1859. Pp. 23. Boston, 1859.
- Sketch in *The Westminster and Foreign Quarterly Review*, Oct. 1, 1859; vol. 72, pp. 579-582. London, 1859.
- Review of Parker's *Life and Writings*. In *The National Review*, Jan., 1860; vol. 10, pp. 144-174. London, 1860.
- Perfitt, P. W. *A Discourse Occasioned by the Death of Theodore Parker, delivered in Finsbury, May 27, 1860*. Pp. 23. London, 1860.
- Alger, Wm. R. *A Tribute to the Memory and Services of Theodore Parker. From a Discourse pronounced June 3, 1860*. Pp. 32. Boston, 1860.
- Barnett, H. N. *The Late Theodore Parker. A Discourse delivered in Finsbury, June 3, 1860*. Pp. 16. London, 1860.
- Warren, Wm. F. *Theodore Parker: the Good and the Evil in his Opinions and Influence. A Discourse, June 3, 1860*. Pp. 27. Boston, 1860.
- Channing, W. H. *Lessons from the Life of Theodore Parker. A Discourse in Liverpool, June 10, 1860*. Pp. 35. London, 1860.
- Frothingham, O. B. *Theodore Parker. A Sermon preached in New York, June 10, 1860*. Pp. 20. Boston, 1860.
- Newhall, F. H. *The Life-Work of Theodore Parker. A Discourse, June 10, 13, 1860*. Pp. 24. Boston, 1860.
- Obituary notices in *Christian Inquirer*, June 16, 1860; vol. 14 (unpaged). N. Y., 1860.
- Tributes to Theodore Parker. Compris-*



ing the Exercises at the Music Hall, June 17, 1860, with the Proceedings of the New England Anti-Slavery Convention, May 31, and the Resolutions of the Fraternity and the 28th Congregational Society. Pp. 60.

Boston, 1860.

Emerson, R. W. Theodore Parker. An Address at the Memorial Meeting at the Music Hall, Boston, June 17, 1860. In *Miscellanies*, being vol. 11, of Emerson's Complete Works, Riverside edition. Pp. 265-274. (Also in *Tributes to Theodore Parker*, etc., June 17, 1860, pp. 14-19.)

Boston, 1883.

Death of Theodore Parker. In *Littell's Living Age*, June 23, 1860; vol. 65, pp. 762, 763.

Boston, 1860.

Bartol, C. A. A Discourse on Theodore Parker. Pp. 28.

Boston, 1860.

Hepworth, G. H. A Discourse after the Death of Theodore Parker. Pp. 20.

Boston, 1860.

Mayo, A. D. Theodore Parker. A Sermon, Albany, June 17, 1860. In the *Christian Inquirer*, July 7, 1860. (Also pamphlet.)

N. Y., 1860.

Clarke, James Freeman. A Look at the Life of Theodore Parker. A Sermon.

Boston, 1860.

Higginson, Thomas Wentworth. Theodore Parker. *Atlantic Monthly*, October, 1860.

Boston, 1860.

*National Review*, vol. 21. Article on Theodore Parker.

London, 1860.

Parkerism. Three discourses by W. F. Warren, Dr. Fales H. Newhall, and Dr. Gilbert Haven. (Extracts reprinted as an editorial in *Zion's Herald*, May 25, 1910.)

Boston, 1860.

- Conway, M. D. Theodore Parker. A Discourse. In the Dial, July, 1860; vol. 1, pp. 444-453. Cincinnati, 1860.
- Theodore Parker and the Oxford Essayists. In the Christian Observer, July, 1860; vol. 60, pp. 467-487. London, 1860.
- Same Article in Littell's Living Age, Aug. 18, 1860; vol. 66, pp. 401-412. Boston, 1860.
- Sears, E. H. Theodore Parker and his Theology. In The Monthly Religious Magazine, Aug., 1860; vol. 24, pp. 73-88. Boston, 1860.
- Phillips, Wendell. The Pulpit. A Discourse, Boston, Nov. 18, 1860. Pp. 26. Boston, 1860.
- Noyes, D. P. Theodore Parker. In The Bibliotheca Sacra, Jan., 1861; vol. 18, pp. 1-53. Boston, 1861.
- Article "Who was Theodore Parker?" In The Boston Review, Jan., 1861; vol. 1, pp. 27-60. Andover, 1861.
- Réville, Albert. Un Réformateur Américain. In Revue des deux mondes, Oct., 1861; vol. 35, pp. 718-746. Paris, 1861.
- Desor, E. Esquisse de la vie de Théodore Parker. In Album von Combe-Varin. Zur Erinnerung an Theodor Parker und Hans Lorenz Küchler. Pp. 309-331. Zurich, 1861.
- Barckhausen, H. Théodore Parker. Three articles from Nouvelle Revue de Théologie, Aug., Sept., Oct., 1861; pp. 65-82, 129-152, 193-208. 1861.
- Farrar, A. S. Sketch in A Critical History of Free Thought in Reference to the Christian Religion. Pp. 456-460. London, 1862.
- Cobbe, Frances Power. The Religious Demands of the Age. A Reprint of the Preface to the London Edition of the

- Collected Works of Theodore Parker. London,  
Pp. 36. 1863.
- Allen, J. H. Weiss' Life of Theodore  
Parker. In *The Christian Examiner*,  
Jan., 1864; vol. 76, pp. 1-24. Boston, 1864.
- Review of Weiss' Life and Correspondence  
of Theodore Parker in *The Christian  
Observer*, Feb., 1864; vol. 64, pp. 98-  
121. London,  
1864.
- Life and Writings of Theodore Parker.  
In *Fraser's Magazine*, Feb., 1864; vol. London,  
69, pp. 229-245. 1864.
- Ellis, Rufus. Weiss' "Life and Corre-  
spondence of Theodore Parker." In  
*The Monthly Religious Magazine*, Mar.,  
1864; vol. 31, pp. 170-176. Boston, 1864.
- Article in *The Theological Review*, Mar., London,  
1864; vol. 1, pp. 51-87. 1864.
- Frothingham, O. B. Theodore Parker  
[Review of Weiss' Life and Correspond-  
ence of Theodore Parker]. In *The  
North American Review*, April, 1864;  
vol. 98, pp. 305-342. Boston, 1864.
- Review of Weiss' Life and Correspond-  
ence of Theodore Parker. In *The New  
Englander*, April, 1864; vol. 23, pp. New Haven,  
359-368. 1864.
- Wasson, D. A. Character and Historical  
Position of Theodore Parker. In *The  
Christian Examiner*, July, 1864; vol. 77,  
pp. 1-41. Boston, 1864.
- Review of Weiss' Life and Correspondence  
of Theodore Parker in *The Christian  
Remembrancer*, Oct., 1864; vol. 48, pp. London,  
382-415. 1864.
- Theology of Theodore Parker. In *The*

- Christian Remembrancer, April, 1865; London,  
vol. 49, pp. 249-289. 1865.
- Lincoln, H. Review of Weiss' Life and  
Correspondence of Theodore Parker.  
In *The Bibliotheca Sacra*, Oct., 1865; Andover,  
vol. 22, pp. 588-620. 1865.
- Cheetham, S. Theodore Parker and Amer-  
ican Unitarianism. In *The Contempo- London and  
rary Review*, Mar., 1866; vol. 1, pp. New York,  
415-433. 1866.
- Same Article in *Littell's Living Age*, April  
28, 1866; vol. 89, pp. 211-221. Boston, 1866.
- Fisher, G. P. The Critical and Theolog-  
ical Opinions of Theodore Parker. In  
Essays on the Supernatural Origin of  
Christianity. Pp. 449-458. N. Y., 1866.
- Conway, M. D. Theodore Parker. In  
The Fortnightly Review, Aug. 1, 1867; London,  
vol. 8, pp. 143-152. 1867.
- Williams, N. M. Theodore Parker and  
Adoniram Judson. In *The Bibliotheca Andover,  
Sacra*, April, 1869; vol. 26, pp. 290-315. 1869.
- Frothingham, O. B. Theodore Parker. In  
The Radical, Aug., 1869; vol. 6, pp. 89- Boston, 1869.  
112.
- Griswold, R. W. Theodore Parker. In  
The Prose Writers of America. Pp. 636,  
637. Phil., 1870.
- Teodoro Parker ossia Cristianesimo e pa-  
triotismo. Pp. 22. Milano, 1870.
- Quincy, E. Parker's Historic Americans.  
In the Nation, Feb. 2, 1871; vol. 12, pp. N. Y., 1871.  
76, 77.
- Higginson, T. W. Unpublished Letters  
from Theodore Parker. In the Radical,  
May, 1871; vol. 8, pp. 244-248. Boston, 1871.
- Sargent, J. T. Theodore Parker in his

- Social Relations and Letters. In *The Radical*, July, 1871; vol. 8, pp. 428-431. Boston, 1871.
- Ripley, George. On McCosh's Boston Theology. Review in *N. Y. Tribune*. Reprinted in *Christian Register*, August 12, 1871. Boston, 1871.
- ✓ Weiss, John. Theodore Parker. A Lecture, Nov. 19, 1872. Pp. 39. Boston, 1873.
- Prentice, G. Theodore Parker. In *The Methodist Quarterly Review*, Jan., July, and Oct., 1873; vol. 33, pp. 5-42, 383-408, and 533-562. N. Y., 1873.
- Dedicatory Services of the Parker Memorial Meeting House in Boston on Sunday, Sept. 21, 1873, with Addresses by John C. Haynes, Chas. W. Slack, John Weiss, F. E. Abbot, Poem by W. C. Gannett, and Discourse by Samuel Longfellow, with proceedings. Pp. 46. Boston, 1873.
- Bibby, Ellen. Sketch in *The Theological Review*, Jan., 1875; vol. 12, pp. 50-70. London, 1875.
- Ellis, Geo. E. Review of O. B. Frothingham's *Life of Theodore Parker*. In *Boston Evening Transcript*, April 16. Boston, 1874.
- Morison, J. H. Theodore Parker as an Example to Young Ministers. In *Unitarian Review*, Mar., 1875; vol. 3, pp. 250-256. Boston, 1875.
- Gannett, W. C. In *Ezra Stiles Gannett, Unitarian Minister in Boston, 1824-1871: a Memoir*. Pp. 193-203. Boston, 1875.
- ✓ Putnam, A. P. Theodore Parker. In *Singers and Songs of the Liberal Faith*. Pp. 294-296. Boston, 1875.
- Frothingham, O. B. *The Preacher. In Transcendentalism in New England*.

- Pp. 302-321. [Other references in index.] N. Y., 1876.
- Gannett, Wm. C. Discourse before the 28th Congregational Society. The Religiousness of Theodore Parker. Printed in the Boston Commonwealth, Mar. 25. Boston, 1876.
- Alleged Demand for Theodore Parker's Works. Editorial in Liberal Christian, August 5. Replies by S. B. Stewart, in Christian Register, Boston, August 5, 1876, and Wm. H. Furness, in Liberal Christian, N. Y., Sept. 2, 1876. N. Y., 1876.
- Bellows, Henry W. Transcendentalism in New England. In Liberal Christian, July 22. N. Y., 1876.
- Stevenson, Hannah E. Biographical Sketch Prefixed to the 4th edition of A Discourse of Matters Pertaining to Religion by Theodore Parker. Pp. 21-73. N. Y., 1876.
- The Theodore Parker Controversy. Editorials and Report of Special General Meeting of the British and Foreign Unitarian Association. In the Inquirer, March 11. London, 1876.
- Spears, Robert. Important Considerations. Parker Controversy. Pp. 12. London, 1876.
- Wasson, D. A. Theodore Parker as Religious Reformer. In The Radical Review, May, 1877; vol. 1, pp. 46-73. New Bedford, Mass., 1877-78.
- Cook, Joseph. Transcendentalism, with Preludes on Current Events. [Criticisms of Parker, pp. 62-82, 117-133, 227-245.] Boston, 1878.
- Cook, Joseph. Orthodoxy, with Preludes on Current Events. [Criticisms of Parker, pp. 108-130, 293-314, 323-343.] Boston, 1878.

- Clarke, J. F. Theodore Parker. In Memorial and Biographical Sketches. Pp. 113-135. A Discourse Delivered after his Death, June 3, 1860. Boston, 1878.
- Chadwick, J. W. Theodore Parker. [A Discourse in Boston, May 9, 1880.] In Unitarian Review, Sept., 1880; vol. 14, pp. 211-235. Boston, 1880.
- Winsor, J., editor. The Memorial History of Boston. [Sketch in vol. 4, pp. 323-326.] Boston, 1880-81.
- ✓ Armstrong, R. S. Theodore Parker. In Latter-Day Teachers. Six lectures. Pp. 55-82. London, 1881.
- Cooke, G. W. Ralph Waldo Emerson: his Life, Writings and Philosophy. [Several references in index.] Boston, 1881.
- Allen, J. H. Theodore Parker. In Our Liberal Movement in Theology. Pp. 90-113. [Other references in index.] Boston, 1882.
- ✓ Griffin, R. Andrew. Theodore Parker, and the Liberal Movement in America. Unity S. S. Lessons, 6th series. Pamphlet. Pp. 50. (Reprint, 1888.) Chicago, 1881.
- The Parker Memorial. Proposed Sale and Sketch of the 28th Congregational Society, Boston. In Boston Advertiser, January —. Boston, 1881.
- Nichol, John. Brief Sketch in American Literature, an Historical Sketch, 1620-1880. Pp. 135, 136. Edinburgh, 1882.
- Sanborn, F. B. Memoir. In Prayers by Theodore Parker. A new edition. Pp. 9-21. Boston, 1882.
- Higginson, T. W. Report on the Parker Library. In Report of the Trustees of

- the Boston Public Library, 1883. Pp. 19-25. Boston, 1883.
- Muzzy, A. B. Sketch in Reminiscences and Memorials of Men of the Revolution and their Families. Pp. 118-127. Boston, 1883.
- Sanborn, F. B. The Life and Letters of John Brown. [Various references in index.] Boston, 1885.
- Garrison, W. P. and F. J. William Lloyd Garrison, 1805-1879. The Story of his Life told by his Children. [Numerous references in index.] N. Y., 1885-89.
- Richardson, C. L. A Brief Sketch in American Literature, 1607-1885. Vol. 1, pp. 310-312. 1887.
- Garnett, R. Sketch in Life of Ralph Waldo Emerson. Pp. 153-157. London, 1888.
- Report of Services at the Parker Memorial in Boston, February 3, 1889, Transferring it to the Benevolent Fraternity of Churches. In the Christian Register, February 14, 1889; vol. 68, pp. 104-108. Boston, 1889.
- Conway, M. D. Theodore Parker. A Discourse at the Dissolution of his Society, February 3, 1889. In the Open Court, May 23, June 6, and June 13, 1889; vol. 5, pp. 1631-33, 1655-57 and 1669-71. Chicago, 1889.
- Stewart, S. B. Theodore Parker. In Unitarianism: its Origin and History. Pp. 220-244. (Part of this Lecture may be found in Unitarian Review, August, 1889; vol. 32, pp. 114-122.) Boston, 1889.
- Johnson, Samuel. Theodore Parker. A Lecture. Edited by J. H. Clifford and H. L. Traubel. Pp. 78. Chicago, 1890.



- Western Unitarian Conference. Thirty Years' Anniversary of Theodore Parker's Death. Addresses. 1. Wm. J. Potter: Theodore Parker, the Man and the Reformer. 2. John W. Chadwick: Theodore Parker, the Thinker. 3. Ednah Dean Cheney: Theodore Parker, the Pastor. In *Unity*, June 5, 1890. Chicago, 1890.
- ✓ Addresses before the St. Louis Unitarian Club by Mr. Thomas Dimmick of St. Louis, Rev. J. Vila Blake and Mrs. Celia Parker Woolley of Chicago, Rev. A. W. Gould of Manistee, Rev. N. M. Mann of Omaha, and E. S. Rowse, President of the Club, on April 15, 1890. Pamphlet. Pp. 23. St. Louis, 1890.
- Morse, Sidney H. Review of Johnson's Parker. In *The Conservator*, July. Phila., 1890.
- Barrows, S. J. Theodore Parker's Early Sermons. In *The Magazine of Christian Literature*, June, 1891; vol. 4, pp. 129-134. N. Y., 1891.
- ✓ Frothingham, O. B. Recollections and Impressions, 1822-1890. [Various references in index.] Boston, 1891.
- Phillips, Wendell. Theodore Parker. [Two tributes: one delivered at the New England Anti-Slavery Convention at the Melodeon, Boston, May 31, 1860; the other at the Memorial Service in the Music Hall, Sunday, June 17, 1860. Both contained in *Tributes to Theodore Parker*, Boston, 1860.] In *Speeches, Lectures, and Letters by Wendell Phillips*, 2d series. Pp. 419-439. Boston, 1891.
- Stanton, T. Theodore Parker's Grave. In

- The Open Court, Dec. 24, 1891; vol. 5, Chicago, pp. 3063-65. 1891.
- Unveiling the Parker Monument at Florence, Italy. Address of Chas. T. Tuckerman, Poem by W. W. Story, and Proceedings. In *Christian Register*, January 7, 1892. (Also in *Magazine of American History*, New York, Feb., 1892; vol. 27, pp. 128-131.) Boston, 1892.
- Ellis, Geo. E. Parker at Cambridge. *Christian Register*, January 7. Boston, 1892.
- Sanborn, F. B. Biographical Sketch. In *West Roxbury Sermons*, by Theodore Parker. Pp. 16-23. Boston, 1892.
- Genealogy and Biographical Notes of John Parker of Lexington and his Descendants, 1635-1893. Pp. (7), 528. Illus. Portr. Pls. [Biography of Theodore Parker. Pp. 245-269.] Worcester, 1893.
- Allen, J. H. Brief References in An Historical Sketch of the Unitarian Movement since the Reformation. Pp. 208-215. N. Y., 1894.
- Chadwick, J. W. Old and New Unitarian Belief. Passim, 1894. 1894.
- Chadwick, J. W. In *Warner's Library of the World's Best Literature*. Vol. 19, pp. 11073-77. N. Y., 1897.
- Anon. Theodore Parker's Bettine. Four articles in *Boston Transcript*, April 12, 30, July 12, etc., with Parker's letters. Boston, 1897.
- Higginson, T. W. *Cheerful Yesterdays*. [Various references in index.] Boston and N. Y., 1898.
- Higginson, T. W. Theodore Parker. In *Contemporaries*. Pp. 34-59. [Originally published in *The Atlantic Monthly*, Oct., 1860; vol. 6, pp. 449-457.] Boston and N. Y., 1899.

- Howe, Julia Ward. *Reminiscences*. [Numerous references in index.] Boston and N. Y., 1899.
- Mills, B. F. *The Teachings of Theodore Parker* [address]. Delivered Mar. 5, 1899. Boston, 1899.
- Mitchell, D. G. *Theodore Parker*. In *American Lands and Letters*, vol. 2, pp. 169-176. N. Y., 1899.
- Brownson, O. A. *A Consistent Protestant*. In *The Works of Orestes A. Brownson*, collected and arranged by H. F. Brownson; vol. 7, pp. 259-284. [From Brownson's *Quarterly Review*, April, 1853.] Detroit, 1900.
- Ames, Charles G. *Theodore Parker and his Work*. Address at 75th Anniversary of the American Unitarian Association, May 25, 1900. In *Christian Register*, August 16. Boston, 1900.
- Dole, Chas. F. *Theodore Parker*. Report of the 33d meeting of the Free Religious Association, June 1. Boston, 1900.
- Swift, Lindsay. [Theodore Parker as a Visitor at Brook Farm.] In *Brook Farm*. Pp. 251-257. [Other references in index.] N. Y., 1900.
- Tiffany, F. *Theodore Parker*. In *The New World*, Dec., 1900; vol. 9, pp. 686-700. Boston and N. Y., 1900.
- Walkley, Albert. *Theodore Parker*. A Series of Letters. [Fictitious, describing Parker's life and work.] Pp. 127. Boston, 1900.
- Wendell, Barrett. *Brief Sketch in A Literary History of America*. Pp. 346-348. N. Y., 1901.
- Chadwick, John White. *The Gettysburg Phrase*. In *American Monthly Review of Reviews*, April, 1901. N. Y., 1901.

- Cooke, G. W. Unitarianism in America. [Several references in index.] Boston, 1902.
- Eells, James. Theodore Parker and the Naturalization of Religion. In *Pioneers of Religious Liberty in America*. Pp. 341-366. Boston, 1903.
- Simmons, Henry M. Theodore Parker. Discourse in Unity, Sept. 19 and 26, 1907. Chicago, 1907.
- Mead, E. D. Emerson and Theodore Parker. In *the Influence of Emerson*. Pp. 91-153. (Special Reprint, A. U. A., Boston, May, 1910.) Boston, 1908.
- Pritchard, Marion, and Amy Withall, Faithful and True. Theodore Parker's Life. Illustrated with Song. Pp. 31. London, 1909.
- Abbott, Lyman. Theodore Parker. A Character Study, in *The Outlook*, August 7. Pp. 847-852. New York, 1909.
- Armstrong, R. A. Theodore Parker, a Latter-day Teacher. Reprint from *Latter-Day Teachers* (1881). Pamphlet. Pp. 25. London, 1910.
- Hall, Frank O. Theodore Parker as an Anti-Slavery Reformer. At Phila. Parker Centenary, May 10-11, 1910. Universalist Leader, May 28, 1910. Boston, 1910.
- Holmes, John Haynes. Theodore Parker and the Work of Social Reform. Address at the Phila. Parker Centenary. Unity, Sept. 15, 1910. Chicago, 1910.
- Zion's Herald. Editorial with reprint of utterances made in 1860 on Parker, by prominent Methodists. May 25. Boston, 1910.
- Holmes, John Haynes. The Theology of Theodore Parker. Pamphlet. 30 pp. New York, 1910.

- Clarke, James Freeman. A Look at the Life of Theodore Parker. Reprint from pamphlet, 1860. Boston, 1910.
- Protestantenblatt. Zu Theodor Parkers Todestag. By Hans Bauer. May 11. Berlin, 1910.
- Christian Register. The West Roxbury Meeting House, Nov. 4. Boston, 1910.
- ✓ Circular of International Committee Inviting a World-Observance of the Parker Centenary. 4 pp. Boston, 1910.
- Christian Register. C. W. Wendte. The Parker Anniversaries. April 21st. Boston, 1910.
- National Federation of Religious Liberals. Philadelphia Meeting in observance of Theodore Parker's Centenary. May 10-11. Invitation and program. 8 pp. octavo. Report of meeting in Christian Register. May 26th. Boston, 1910.
- American Unitarian Association. 85th Annual Meeting, May 25, 1910. Report of Parker Commission by Chas. W. Wendte, in Christian Register, June 2. See also report at 84th meeting, 1909. Boston, 1910.
- Free Religious Association. Proceedings at its 43d Annual Meeting in Boston, May 27. In honor of Theodore Parker. Addresses by E. D. Mead, Geo. A. Gordon, John Haynes Holmes, Chas. F. Dole, Chas. W. Wendte, Stephen S. Wise, T. W. Higginson, Julia Ward Howe, Lucia A. Mead, F. B. Sanborn, F. W. Hamilton, James De Normandie, Edw. Waldo Emerson, H. G. Spaulding, Rufus Leighton, Caroline M. Dall, M. A. Farren, and others. Reported in Christian Register, June 9. In full in

- Annual Report of Free Religious Association, 1910. Boston, 1910.
- British and Foreign Unitarian Association. 85th Annual Meeting. Theodore Parker Memorial Meeting on May 18th. Reported in *Inquirer*, and *Christian Life*, May 28. London, 1910.
- Japan Advertiser, Tokio. Theodore Parker Centenary. May 20. Tokio, 1910.
- Japanese Invitation and Program of Parker Memorial Meeting in Tokio, May 19. Tokio, 1910.
- Unity. The Parker Centenary in Japan. June 16. Chicago, 1910.
- Christian Life, September. Account of Parker Centenary Meetings in Budapest and Florence, Italy. London, 1910.
- The *Inquirer*. September. Parker Centenary in Budapest. London, 1910.
- L'Evangelista, Florence, Italy. Nel 50° Ann. della morte di Teodore Parker, Sept. 28. Florence, 1910.
- World and New Dispensation, Calcutta. Theodore Parker Centenary in India, Aug. 24. Calcutta, 1910.
- The Indian Messenger, Calcutta. Parker Centenary, August 24th. Calcutta, 1910.
- Christian Register. Notice of Theodore Parker's Works, Centenary Edition, July 21st. Boston, 1910.
- Eliot, S. A. On Centenary Edition Parker's Works. *Christian Register*, August 18. Boston, 1910.
- Unity, of Chicago. Notice of new edition Parker's Works. June 30th. Chicago, 1910.
- Christian Register, Parker Centenary Number. Articles by George Batchelor,

J. Freeman Clarke, W. C. Gannett, Geo.

A. Gordon and others. August 25th.

Boston, 1910.

✓ Bibliography of Theodore Parker's Published Writings, Boston Transcript. August 24.

Boston, 1910.

✓ Chicago Anniversary Exercises, Theodore Parker Centenary, held by the Congress of Religion and other bodies, November 13 to 18, 1910. Circular of Invitation and Program.

Chicago,  
1910.

Chicago Anniversary Exercises. Announcements and Reports of Meetings in Unity, October 27 to Nov. 31. (Also Christian Register, Nov. 24, 1910.)

Chicago,  
1910.

✓ Report of the Exercises and Addresses at the Parker Centenary Meetings in Chicago, November 13-18, 1910. Pamphlet. Pp. 127. Addresses by J. L. Jones, C. W. Wendte, Edwin D. Mead, F. W. Gunsaulus, Chas. Fleischer, Emil G. Hirsch, H. C. Maitra, C. F. Carter, Geo. B. Foster, Anna Garlin Spencer, Isaac Fisher, Jane Addams, Chas. Beals, Wm. Sullivan, F. W. Hamilton, C. F. Dole, J. F. Newton, George Vincent, W. H. Spence, R. A. White, Mrs. Dingee, and others.

Chicago,  
1910.

Chicago Sunday Record-Herald. Illustrated Article on Parker. October 23.

1910.

Lincoln and the Gettysburg Phrase, in The Christian Life, September 17 and October 10.

London,  
1910.

See also for valuable material the Introductions and Notes by various writers to the fifteen volumes of the Centenary edition of Theodore Parker's Works.

1909-1912.

In the Boston Public Library, to which Parker bequeathed his library of 13,000 volumes, there are also collections of matter in scrap-book form by and about Theodore Parker under these titles:

1. Sermons, lectures, speeches, letters and personal memoranda, by Matilda Goddard, Boston, etc. 1840-62. 11 vols. and index.
2. Newspaper cuttings, manuscripts, etc., containing notices of, and extracts from, the works of Theodore Parker. 2 vols. Ports. Plates.
3. A collection of matter in manuscript and print, in regard to Theodore Parker, made by Miss C. C. Thayer of Roxbury. 2 vols.
4. The South Boston ordination, with much related matter, 1841.
5. Programs, newspaper reports, etc., relating to the world-wide observance of the Parker Centenary, 1910. A collection made by Chas. W. Wendte. 1910-11.

Note also encyclopedia articles on Theodore Parker, among them *Protestantische Real-Encyclopedie*, Art. by Fr. Luehrs; F. Lichtenberger's, *Encyclopedie des Sciences Religieuses*, Vol. X., pp. 231-238, Art. by E. Stroehlin; Schaff-Herzog *Theol. Encyclopedia*, Art. by A. P. Peabody; McClintock and Strong's *Cyclopedia*, Vol. II.; the New Schaff-Herzog *Encyclopedia of Religious Knowledge*, Vol. VIII., Art. by F. A. Christie; Appleton's *Cyclopedia of American Biography*, Vol. IV.



# **INDEX**

**PREPARED BY**

**ARTHUR A. BROOKS**

## NOTE

The fourteen indexed volumes of the Works of Theodore Parker (as referred to in the following pages) are numbered as follows:

- I. A Discourse of Matters Pertaining to Religion.
- II. Theism and Atheism.
- III. Sermons of Religion.
- IV. The Transient and Permanent in Christianity.
- V. Lessons from the World of Matter and of Man.
- VI. The World of Matter and the Spirit of Man.
- VII. Historic Americans.
- VIII. The American Scholar.
- IX. Sins and Safeguards of Society.
- X. Social Classes in a Republic.
- XI. The Slave Power.
- XII. The Rights of Man in America.
- XIII. Autobiography, Poems and Prayers.
- XIV. Saint Bernard and Other Papers.

When Roman numerals are bracketed in the Index, the reference is to the prefatory pages of the volume specified.

## INDEX

### A

- Abbot, Dr. Benjamin, vii. 442  
 Abbott, Dr. Lyman, xiv. 479  
 Abdiel, xiii. 265, 266  
 Abelard, i. 241; xiv. 6, 12, 453-456; "Theologia," xiv. 39, 456; doctrines, xiv. 37, 455; persecuted by Bernard, xiv. 38-41. 455; pronounced a heretic, xiv. 41; reconciliation with Bernard, xiv. 42, 456; on the Trinity, xiv. 455  
 Aberdeen, Earl of, Gladstone's letters to, xii. 132-135  
 Ability, relation to poverty, ix. 274  
 Abolition movement, vii. 324, 328, 335; x. 257; beginning, xi. 201-204; progress, xi. 205  
 Abolitionists, viii. 155-159, 449-452; charged with violent denunciation, xi. 186, 187; dangerous abstractions of, xiv. 250; design of, xi. 176; Massachusetts legislature and, xii. 270; South and, xii. 270; South Carolina and, xii. 270; Southern feeling against, xi. 396-399; Southern opinion, xii. 225; their extravagant speech defended, xi. 10-12; Virginia and, xiv. 250; Virginia feeling against, xii. 178, 179  
 Abortion, x. 216  
 Abraham, i. 122, 123, 231  
 Absolute, i. 146  
 Absolute religion, i. 35; ii. 231, 367; iii. 136-140; v. 361; xiii. 335-337; Christianity and, i. 214; definition, i. 214; its forms, i. 211-213; how known, i. 219, 220; permanence, i. 284, 285  
 Academies, in Massachusetts about 1855, x. 237; private, ix. 153, 154  
 Accidents, xiii. 88  
 Accountancy of God, v. 411  
 "Acorn," ship, vii. 325; xi. 358, 360; xii. 278; xiv. 255, 265, 355  
 Action, v. 181  
 Acton, Mass., xiv. 161  
 Acts of the Apostles, its claim to infallibility examined, i. 326, 327  
 Adam, i. 404; ix. 222  
 Adams family, vii. 277; character of, xi. 376  
 Adams, Mrs. Abigail (Smith), vii. 104-107, 127, 128, 133, 155  
 Adams, Chas. Francis, xi. 341, 395; xiv. 352, 353  
 Adams, Henry, vii. 97  
 Adams, John, vii. 10, 13, 30, 57, 63, 68; ix. 77; xiii. 375; as administrator, vii. 139; affections, vii. 149, 150; appearance, vii. 153, 154; birth, vii. 98; Boston, vii. 109; Boston Massacre, vii. 109, 110; xi. 337; character, vii. 135-153; chief-justice impeached, vii. 112, 113; conscientiousness, vii. 142; Continental Congress, vii. 114-118; convention of 1770, vii. 110; courage, vii. 140, 141; death, vii. 134; as diplomat, vii. 139, 140; education, vii. 99; eloquence, vii. 155; Europe, vii. 119-124; General Court, vii. 111, 112; grumbler, vii. 146-149; Hamilton, vii. 126, 422; imagination, vii. 137; integrity, vii. 142; intellect, vii. 135-140; Jefferson, vii. 150; legal study and practice, vii. 101-104;

- outline of life, vii. 98; marriage, vii. 104-107, 133; Massachusetts Convention of 1820, vii. 133, 134; Massachusetts Supreme Court, vii. 118; minister to England, vii. 123, 124; morals, vii. 140-149; as organizer, vii. 139; as originator, vii. 138; patriotism, vii. 157; President, vii. 127-131; purity, vii. 143; quoted on the settlement of America, vii. 219; reason, vii. 137; religion, vii. 150-153; retirement, vii. 132; school-teaching, vii. 100; as selectman, vii. 107; Stamp Act, vii. 108; temper, vii. 143, 144, 423; "Thoughts on Government," vii. 118; understanding, vii. 135-137; vanity, vii. 144; Vice-President, vii. 126; Webster's tribute, vii. 295; writings, vii. 118, 154; Writs of Assistance, xi. 327, 329, 337
- Adams, John Quincy, iii. 264; vii. 120, 123, 142, 149, 188, 189, 366, 423; viii. 168; x. 229; xi. 23, 174, 186, 187, 390, 394; xiii. 374; xiv. 264, 359; birth and education, vii. 216, 217; in Congress, vii. 249-254; conscientiousness, vii. 239, 242, 243; diplomatic services, vii. 217; death, vii. 258, 264; eloquence, vii. 247-249; embargo, vii. 227-229, 431, 432; xi. 221, 242; love of freedom, vii. 219-226; greatness, vii. 245, 246, 262; hatred, vii. 239; Hayti, vii. 231; xi. 197, 395; honors, vii. 256-258; inconsistencies, vii. 228-234; internal improvements, vii. 235; Mexican War, xii. 80; old age, vii. 261; Oregon, xii. 74; patriotism, vii. 238, 239; personal habits and qualities, vii. 237, 238; public career, vii. 218, 219; religion, vii. 243-245, 259; slave emancipation, xiv. 477, 483; slavery, vii. 224-226; xii. 169, 170; wit, vii. 240; writings, vii. 246, 247.
- Adams, Joseph, vii. 101
- Adams, Matthew, vii. 6
- Adams, Rev. Nehemiah, 1806-1878, vi. 370, 426; ix. 238, 385; xii. 309; xiv. 184
- Adams, Samuel, vii. 10, 13, 37, 63, 67, 108, 110, 111, 115, 116, 120, 126, 145; xi. 329
- Adams, Samuel (head of police in Boston, 1851), ix. 43; xi. 356
- Adelgith, x. 83
- Administrators, vii. 208-212
- Adoration of Jesus, v. 308, 309
- Adversity, men's duties in, ix. 260-262; national, use of, ix. 243; to the religious, i. 130, 131; religion and, ix. 370-372; use of, ix. 229, 231-234, 244
- Affection, affections, iii. 78; culture of, iii. 94, 95; defective and exclusive culture, iii. 83, 84; Emersonic, viii. 98; examples of, iii. 95-98; Franklin's, vii. 32, 33; growth of, in the individual and in mankind, iii. 103-106; Jefferson's, vii. 197; among leaders of men, iii. 101; learned at home, ix. 212, 213; limited, iii. 84, 85; the poetry of life, iii. 91; in the lower animals, iii. 86, 87; of old age, x. 188, 189; place in men, iii. 87-93; rank, iii. 82, 83; sacrificed to religion, iii. 116, 117; their satisfaction increased by religion, iii. 226-232; Washington's, vii. 86, 87, 412; Webster's, vii. 351, 352; relation to the world of matter, vi. 322, 323. *See also* Love
- Africa, xii. 341
- Africanization of America, xiv. 432

- Africans, character, xii. 441; xiv. 273, 428; number in U. S., xiv. 272; oppression, xii. 399; not revengeful, xiv. 428, 429; Southerners and, xiv. 422; treatment of each other, xi. 110, 392. *See also* Negro, Slaves
- Agassiz, Louis, vi. 364; quoted on the negro, xii. 161
- Age. *See* Old age
- Agitation, political, xii. 115, 124, 125
- Agricultural products, slavery and, xi. 70, 71
- Agriculture, free and slave States compared, xii. 238; slavery and, xi. 62-66
- Agrippina, ii. 1, 2
- Ahab, ii. 348
- Ahenobarbus, ii. 1
- Ainsworth's Latin Dictionary, xiv. 452
- Air, composition of, as illustrating purpose, ii. 68, 69; man's dependence on, vi. 293
- Alabama, xiv. 291, 342
- Alanus, on Bernard's death, xiv. 54
- Albany, N. Y., ii. 251
- Aleth, mother of St. Bernard, xiv. 6, 7, 13
- Alexandria, Va., xii. 259, 260, 261, 263, 266; xiv. 360, 361
- Alger, Rev. W. R., xiv. 301
- Alien and Sedition Laws, vii. 131, 182
- "A light skiff swam on Danube's tide," poem, xiii. 438, 439
- Allah, i. 80
- Allegorizing, i. 397, 401
- Allen, William, xii. 74
- Almanac, Bowditch and, v. 216
- Almanac," "Poor Richard's," vii. 9, 30, 36
- "Almighty Love," poem, xiii. 430
- Almshouses, xiii. 31
- Alphonso of Castile, quoted, ii. 172
- Amazon valley, xii. 212
- Ambition, x. 193; its place with the practical atheist, ii. 100
- Ambrose, i. 370, 377; xiv. 56
- Amelia, story of, xiv. 204, 205
- America, advantages, v. 248, 249; aim of, xii. 342; birth and family, xii. 216, 217; character of, vii. 436; xi. 126-164; church freedom, xii. 216; two classes of people, Northern and Southern, xii. 446; democracy, xii. 342; destination of, v. 251; xi. 120-164; duty of, xi. 126; discovery and early civilization, viii. 220-227; discovery predicted by Seneca, i. 308; early discoverers, xii. 205, 206; educational value of her institutions, xii. 219, 220; England and, xii. 204, 205; excellence of, xiii. 104; an experiment in democracy, viii. 268-274, 282; foundations, xii. 206, 341; freedom, xii. 155, 156; future, xii. 195, 342, 343, 489, 490; theory of government, xii. 342, 371, 372; growth, xii. 87, 88; increase in vices, xiv. 174, 175; natural advantages, xii. 100, 153-155; perils, 1854, xii. 343, 344; population increase, xii. 206-209; power, xii. 206; progress, v. 251; xii. 196-249; prospect in 1854, xii. 393, 394; prospect in 1856, xii. 430; race mixtures, xii. 208, 209; religious freedom, ii. 44-46; slavery, extent, xii. 157, 159; peril of slavery, xii. 319; number of slaves, 1850, xii. 157; wealth, xii. 155, 156; Spanish, xii. 341. *See also* Slavery, Slaves, United States
- American Anti-slavery Society, xi. 394
- American character, race ele-

- ment, xii. 100, 101. *See also under America*
- American Church, x. 40; xi. 163; morality of, xiii. 65-67; slavery and, xii. 242; theology of, xiii. 65
- American civilization, ii. 249, 250; v. 249, 250; viii. 378, 388, 417, 418; ix. 251; xi. 160, 161; xiv. 169, 170; experiments, xiv. 272
- American colonies, viii. 275, 282, 283, 284; separation from England, xii. 204
- American colonists, character of, in New England, vii. 158; in Virginia, vii. 158, 160, 161
- American history. *See under History*
- American House, Boston, xiv. 403
- American idea, the, x. 88; xi. 143-145, 152, 153; xii. 363; xiii. 372, 373; materialism inconsistent with, xi. 155. *See also Freedom*
- American ideas before 1775, vi. 353-355; development of, after 1775, vi. 356-359, 363-373
- American Institute of Instruction, x. 340
- American institutions, educational value, xii. 219, 220; impulse to civilization of the world, xii. 100
- American literature, ix. 8, 377, 378; xi. 149-153, 393; about 1850, iii. 132, 133; diplomatic, viii. 38; the exceptional, viii. 44-47; faults, viii. 41-44, 478, 479; historical, viii. 34, 47; materialistic, x. 32, 339; the national, viii. 39-41, 62; an original form, viii. 37; the permanent, viii. 29-31, 33-37, 61, 62; poetical, viii. 34, 35, 48; religious, viii. 35-37, 48; scientific, viii. 27-29; source, xiv. 337; the transient, viii. 38, 62
- American Party, ix. 386; xiv. 478; 1856, xii. 413-419; Democrats and, xii. 415; principle, xii. 413; services to the country, xii. 415-419; Whigs and, xii. 415
- American people, amusement, xi. 146, 147, 393; love of change, xi. 131, 138; modern religious change, xii. 353; character as affected by nature of government, xii. 103; condition, 1850, xii. 92-131; crisis (1840-1850), xiii. 347; culture, xiii. 367-369; dangers, xii. 114; democratic ideas, xii. 213, 214; eloquence, xi. 148, 150, 151; failings will be corrected, xi. 160, 161; freedom, xii. 217; stimulus of gold discovery, xii. 350; place in the government, xiv. 320-323; haste, xi. 145-147; hopefulness, xii. 144, 145; imitation of foreigners, xi. 130; impatient of authority, xi. 127-133; industrial changes, xii. 350; intelligence, viii. 16; xi. 149; intensity, iv. 253, 254; xi. 143-149; learning, xi. 147-149; materialism, xi. 153-160; mercantile character, v. 140; metaphysical turn of mind, viii. 20, 503; North and South contrasted in ideas, xii. 214; stimulus of manufacturing, xii. 349, 350; oligarchic idea, xii. 214; philosophical tendency of, xi. 133-137; two distinct political ideas, xii. 104; power, xii. 30; lack of first principles, xi. 137-142; prosperity and its cause, xii. 114; false religious notions, v. 140; chief sins of, ix. 1-48; evil social conditions in 1850-1860, iv. 399-401; soldiers, xii. 217; social forces, xiii. 341-343; youthfulness, xi. 144, 145

- American Philosophical Society, vii. 22
- American politics. *See* Northern States, Politics, Slavery, Southern States, etc.
- American religion, xii. 358
- "American System," vii. 218
- American Tract Society, ii. 169; iii. 163; iv. 407; xiv. 242, 290, 340; slavery and, xii. 242, 243, 380
- American Unitarian Association, creed of 1853, vi. 427, 428; Fugitive Slave Law, xii. 143; letter to executive committee of, as to their new Unitarian creed, xiv. 117-136, 466
- Ames, Fisher, quoted, vii. 297; on slavery, xi. 45
- Ampudia, Gen. Pedro de, xii. 78
- Amusement in American life, xi. 146, 147, 393
- Amusements, cheap, x. 289
- Anaclete, xiv. 25, 27, 28, 32, 34, 35
- Anaximander, atheism of, xiv. 75, 76
- Andover, Mass., xii. 326, 327
- Andover Seminary, vii. 338
- André, John, xi. 321
- Andreas, Bernard's letter to, xiv. 53
- Andrew, John A., xiv. 375, 376, 438, 468, 470
- Andrews, jailer, xii. 305
- Andros, Sir Edmund, viii. 336, 339; xi. 299, 336, 372
- Angekoks, i. 44.
- Anger of God, ii. 139
- Anglo-Saxons, ii. 42, 47; v. 77; ix. 316; xi. 121-123, 181; xii. 100, 101; aggressiveness, xii. 199; future in America, xii. 194, 195; American modification, xii. 203, 204; colonies in America compared with Spanish, xii. 210-213; character, vi. 349; cruelty, xii. 203; divisive tendency, xii. 370; in Europe, xiv. 236; exclusiveness, xii. 199, 202; extent, xii. 196, 197; exterminativeness, xii. 199-203; federative power, xii. 199; love of freedom, xii. 199; invasiveness, xii. 199; love of law and liberty, xii. 112; law and order, xii. 199; loyalty, xii. 415; national instinct, xii. 413, 414; oppression and, xii. 399, 400; organizing power, xii. 199; peculiarities, xii. 199; political institutions, xii. 197; instinct of progress, xii. 435; slavery, xii. 112; Slavonic race compared, xii. 198
- Anglo-Saxon words, xiii, 398
- Animal magnetism, i. 246
- Animals, v. 285-287; affection for, vi. 323; domestic, ii. 316, 317; effect of material circumstances on, v. 13; fear, ii. 314, 315; happiness of, ii. 309, 310, 322-324; immortality, ii. 318; xiv. 72; joy, iii. 206-210; mind, i. 156; mind, v. 222, 223; pain, ii. 311-314; progress, i. 155; wants supplied, i. 162; worship of, i. 41-43, 45, 51
- Animation, as a form of power, vi. 252, 253; law of, vi. 256, 258
- Anna, mother of Mary, ii. 132, 133
- Annapolis, Webster's speech at, vii. 326, 331, 334
- Anniversaries, xi. 316-322
- Anniversary Week, xii. 265
- Anselm, St. Bernard and, xiv. 28, 29; God's existence, i. 12
- Anthropomorphism, i. 56, 79, 146
- Anti-Federalists, vii. 68
- Antinomianism, iii. 122
- Antioch College, ix. 381
- Antiquarian learning, xi. 128
- Anti-rationalistic view. *See* Supernaturalism

- Anti-slavery Address, an, xii. 154-195
- Anti-slavery Convention, xi. 176-188
- Anti-slavery conventions, 1854, xii. 289
- Anti-slavery movement, American church, xii. 421, 422; Anglo-Saxon spirit, xii. 428; aspect in 1856, xii. 397-429; books, xii. 423; Congress and, xii. 404; cultivating the sentiment, xii. 399-401; education, xii. 423; Fugitive Slave Law, xii. 422; methods of spreading the idea, xii. 402, 403; Missouri Compromise, xii. 422; New England, xii. 410; newspapers, xii. 423, 424; non-political forces, xii. 421-429; organizing the idea, xii. 403, 404; political part of the forces, xii. 409-421; politicians and, xii. 405; progressive moralization of the North, xii. 423; two propositions, xii. 403; Republican party and, xii. 409-413; rousing the sentiment in slaveholders, xii. 401; Southern conduct, xii. 422, 423; spirit of this age, xii. 428; "Uncle Tom's Cabin," xii. 423
- Anti-slavery party, xii. 424-428; xiv. 391, 392, 433; defect, xii. 425, 426; in 1850, the forces opposed to it, xi. 278-284; merit, xii. 424, 425; politicians, xii. 426, 427; power, xii. 427, 428; quarrels, xii. 426; value, xii. 427, 428
- Anti-slavery presidency, xii. 484-487
- Anti-slavery sentiment, xii. 321; xiv. 316; education creates it slowly, xi. 183; growth of, xiii. 377-381; in 1831 in N. E., Otis on, xi. 202; in the North, xii. 284. *See also* Freedom, New England Anti-slavery Convention, Slavery
- Anti-slavery Society, xiv. 311, 313; origin, xiv. 426
- Anti-slavery speeches in Congress, xiv. 291
- Aphis, v. 9, 10
- Apis, xii. 50
- Apocrypha, i. 331; vi. 102, 112
- Aponius, Marcus, x. 218
- Apostles, iv. 135-141; Christianity of, iv. 81-84; inspiration of, i. 222; inspiration of the epistles of, i. 322-325
- Apostles' creed, vi. 149
- Appetite, controlled by religion, ix. 357-360; ungoverned, v. 104, 127, 128
- Applause in church, xiii. 379
- Apple, growth of, x. 180, 181
- Appleton, William, xii. 275
- April 12th, 1851, xi. 322, 326; 19th, xii. 244, 278, 283
- Arabs, learning of, viii. 198, 203
- Arbitration, Mexico, xii. 4
- Archimedes, v. 277
- Architecture, Christian, v. 183, 186, 233
- "Arctic," ship, v. 163; xiv. 176, 177
- Arethusa, x. 329
- Arguments for existence of God, i. 11, 12
- Arista, Gen. Mariano, xii. 79
- Aristocracy, ix. 94-99; xi. 159; xii. 105, 106; American, xiii. 364; foundations in America, viii. 13; English, viii. 352, 357; English and French, viii. 403; fate of, xii. 438; in New England in the 17th century, viii. 292, 293
- Arkansas, admission into the Union, xii. 55; Michigan compared with, xii. 459, 460
- Arminians, xiv. 463, 464
- Armstrong, Richard Ackland, quoted on Parker, xiii. 455
- Army, American, condition in 1775, vii. 58. *See also* Militia
- Army, U. S., not needed, ix.



- 131; proposed increase, xiv.  
293. *See also* Military Establishments, United States, War
- Army contractors, ix. 303
- Arnold, Benedict, vii. 345; xi. 321; D. Webster compared to, xi. 243
- Arnold, Dr. Thomas, v. 188
- Arnold of Brescia, v. 175, 176; xiv. 43, 44, 456
- Art, v. 81; necessity of feeling in, v. 137; literary, viii. 488; how merchants might help, x. 19; method of the artist, iii. 169; religion the inspiration of, i. 27, 28
- Articles of Confederation, slavery and, xi. 40
- Asceticism, i. 119, 361; v. 103; St. Bernard, xiv. 18
- Ashburton, Lord, vii. 291, 313, 347
- Ashmun, George, xii. 80
- Aspiration, vi. 346-348. *See* Prayers, *passim*
- "Aspiration," poem, xiii. 423
- Associationists, ix. 280
- Assyria, fall of, xii. 129
- Astronomy, woman in, ix. 194, 383
- Atchison, David R., xii. 475
- Athanasian creed, vi. 149
- Atheism, general, iii. 72, 233; iv. 13, 16, 354, 360, 387; vi. 131-133, 245; ix. 29; xiii. 74; xiv. 180, 181, 182; atomical system and, xiv. 70; its only charm, ii. 230; Chinese, i. 22; Cudworth's arguments against, xiv. 68, 69; Cudworth's four kinds, xiv. 70-76; Cudworth's work against, xiv. 65, 66; Hylozoic, xiv. 74, 75; ideal, xiii. 385-387; inhumanity and, xii. 422
- Atheism, practical, ix. 84; in the church, ii. 112, 113, 118; consequence, ii. 94, 95; contrasted with speculative, ii. 121-123; place of duty, ii. 96, 97; extent of, ii. 111, 114; in family life, ii. 102-105; formal, ii. 89; in individual life, ii. 98-102; international, ii. 119-121; manifestations, ii. 97-123; in national life, ii. 114-119; in politics, ii. 107-109; in the pulpit, ii. 113; real, ii. 90-93; place of severance, ii. 96; selfishness the only end, ii. 97; in social life, ii. 105-114; "thinkable nothings," ii. 95, 96; in trade, ii. 109, 110
- Atheism, speculative, ix. 83, 84; definition, ii. 60-62; formal, ii. 64, 65, 92-94; inconsistency, ii. 65; philosophical, ii. 63, 64; real, ii. 65; result of, ii. 87, 88; as a theory of individual life, ii. 70-75; as a theory of the life of mankind, ii. 75-83; as a theory of the world of matter, ii. 66-70
- Atheists, best men called, i. 14, 15; hopeless, ii. 274; A. Norton on, xiii. 312; self-styled, i. 20, 21; their service to the world, ii. 264
- Athenæum, Boston, v. 159; x. 10
- "Athens of America." *See* Boston
- Atherton, Charles Gordon, vii. 431
- Athletics, x. 249, 345
- Atlas, The*, xii. 329
- Atomical system, xiv. 70, 71
- Atonement, ii. 145; iv. 351, 353; v. 358
- Attraction, law of, iii. 51, 52
- Attucks, Crispus, xi. 357, 359; xii. 266
- Augustine, i. 370, 377; xiv. 56
- Augustus, John, x. 132, 341
- Austin, Stephen F., xii. 57
- Australia, xii. 341
- Austria, xiv. 234, 237
- Authority, i. [xvii., xx.] 178; iv. 10, 170, 175, 349; vi. 62,

- 63; American people and, xi. 127-133; of the church, xi. 132; decline of, x. 296; of Jesus, i. 237-256; in religion, ii. 171; viii. 394-396; xiii. 319, 320, 329; truth and, i. 240; truth for, xiv. 36.
- Autobiography of Theodore Parker, xiii. 3-108
- Autograph of God, the world an, v. 11
- Avarice, v. 144; x. 192, 193; makes men slaves, xi. 15
- Axiom, xiv. 85, 86
- Aztecs, viii. 229-231. *See also* under Prescott, W. H.
- B**
- Babbage, Mr., ii. 196
- Bache, Richard, vii. 389
- Bachiller, Stephen, vii. 282, 289, 441, 442
- Bacon, Sir Francis, ii. 344; iii. 174, 175; v. 68, 71, 72, 73, 81, 182; vi. 9, 123; vii. 345, 370, 376; viii. 175; x. 218
- Bacon, Roger, v. 68, 73
- Baconian method, iv. 171-176
- Bad boy, v. 116, 150; x. 142, 144, 145, 146, 165
- Bad men, goodness in, v. 271, 282
- Bad times, iv. 127, 128
- Bademus, St., ix. 45
- Badger, George E., xi. 252, 253
- Bætylia, i. 40, 41
- Bailey, Ebenezer, vi. 426
- Ball, Mary, vii. 41, 48
- Ballou, Hosea (1771-1852), vi. 365
- Baltimore, slave trade, xii. 233
- Baltimore Convention, vii. 340, 342; xi. 210; xii. 63, 64
- Banbaby, Rev. Dr., v. 178, 179; ix. 362
- Bancroft, George, xii. 82
- Banishment, x. 282, 319
- Bank, United States, vii. 172, 300, 303; viii. 502
- Bankruptcy, dishonest, ii. 112, 113
- Banks, Nathaniel P., x. 221, 344; xii. 410, 417, 481; xiv. 321, 469, 475; influence, xiv. 308
- Baptism, iii. 256, 257, 258, 267; vi. 128, 388; in early church, i. 357, 358; Jesus' teaching, i. 235
- Baptists, viii. 296
- Barbarism and Christianity, ii. 8
- Barbary States, ii. 47
- Bargaining with the gods, i. 56
- Barnabas, i. 324
- Barnes, Mrs. William, xiv. 470
- Barnett, Henry N., quoted on Parker, xiii. 456, 457
- Barneveld, N. Y., vii. 424
- Bartol, C. A., xiv. 106
- Base men, xii. 453
- Batchelder, James, xii. 331
- Bavaria, xiv. 356
- Bayle, Pierre, xiv. 60, 61, 92; on St. Bernard, xiv. 41, 42
- Bayle's Dictionary, xiv. 453
- Beacon Hill monument, proposed inscription (in connection with Thomas Sims) xi. 366
- Beauty, vi. 200; elevating influence, v. 236; Emerson's love of, viii. 93; inner, v. 184, 379, 380; of a noble life, viii. 51, 52; of the world, v. 1-4; of the world of matter, v. 18-47; of nature, vi. 207-211; of nature, gratitude to God for, *see* Prayers, *passim*; place of, v. 261, 262; religion of, i. 53; use of, v. 235; value in life, vi. 314-318; in woman, v. 124
- Beaver, v. 223, 224
- Becket, Thomas à, xiv. 12
- Becoming, i. 78
- Bedford, Gunning, on slavery, xi. 42
- Beecher, Rev. Dr. Edward, xii. 324

- Beecher, Henry Ward, viii. 419-438, 525-527; xii. 421; appeals to the average man, viii. 434-437; audience, xiii. 408; on John Brown's fate, xiv. 437, 482; Kansas, xii. 480; feeling toward Parker, xiii. 480, 481; estimate of man, 429; form without substance of religion, 430-432; idea of God, 430; merits, 427-438; popularity, 426, 427; quoted, ix. 174; religion and theology, 432, 433
- Beecher, Lyman, vi. 147, 413; viii. 526; preaching of, xiii. 296; relations with Parker, xiii. 479, 480
- Beethoven statue in Music Hall, Boston, xiii. 131, 467-476
- Begging, ix. 283
- Being, iii. 199; absolute, i. 145, 147, 149; perfect, xiv. 85
- Belgium, x. 15; comparative vitality of the sexes, x. 214; Roman Catholicism in, ii. 31, 32
- Belief, ii. 174, 175, 176; iv. 225-227; x. 294; in Jesus, iv. 409; its place, xiii. 60. *See also* Creed
- Belknap, Jeremy, xi. 368
- Benefactors, unrecognized, v. 276-279
- Benevolence, v. 264, 266. *See also* Good-will
- Benevolent Fraternity of Churches, Mr. Sargent and, xiv. 103-105
- Bentham, Jeremy, vi. 15, 16, 22
- Benton, Thomas H., vii. 330, 366; xi. 248, 262; xii. 58; Oregon question, xii. 75
- Berkeley, George, vi. 8, 22
- Berkely, Sir William (Gov. of Va.), on schools in Virginia, xi. 77
- Bernard, St. of Clairvaux, vi. 196; Abbot William cured by, xiv. 22; quarrel with Ab-  
elard, xiv. 38-41; ambition, xiv. 56; anecdote showing character, xiv. 52; appearance, xiv. 55; ascetic life, xiv. 18; bigotry, xiv. 56-57; best biographies, xiv. 453; birth, xiv. 6; brothers, xiv. 13, 14; censured by Bayle, xiv. 41; character, xiv. 55, 56; the Church, xiv. 56; Clairvaux, xiv. 17, 18; conversions, xiv. 15; crusade, xiv. 44-47, 53; death, xiv. 54, 55; "De Consideratione," xiv. 53; defeat, xiv. 53; denounced, xiv. 53; Dog of the Church, called, xiv. 35; eloquence, xiv. 15, 26; estimate in his own age, xiv. 2; first miracle, xiv. 8; greatness, xiv. 1, 2; heresy-hunting, xiv. 47, 48, 51; illness, xiv. 54; influence, xiv. 5, 6; Jesuitical spirit, xiv. 40; Jews, xiv. 46; Milan receives him, xiv. 29; miracles, i. 249, 250, 328; xiv. 8, 19, 21-24, 30, 31, 46; mission to England, xiv. 25; monasticism, xiv. 13-16; mother, xiv. 7; mysticism, xiv. 57; novitiate, xiv. 16; piety, xiv. 57; the Pisans, xiv. 27, 28; power in Europe, xiv. 33, 34; preaching, xiv. 26; present estimate, xiv. 2; scholasticism, xiv. 3, 4; service to the world, xiv. 57; temptations, xiv. 8, 15; vision of his mother, xiv. 13; will-power, xiv. 57; work in Italy, xiv. 28-30; writings, xiv. 55, 56; writings, character of, xiv. 4; popularity of his writings, xiv. 56; youth, xiv. 7-8
- Bernard, Sir Francis, vii. 109
- Berrien, J. M., 1848, xi. 199
- Bethlehem, i. 327
- Bettencourt, W. C., xii. 236
- Bezelay, xiv. 45
- Bible, i. [xix.] 187; ii. 13; iii. 161, 273; vi. 100; ix. 115;

- xiii. 61, 62; books and authorship, vi. 101-103, 112; the canon in early times, i. 331, 332; different canon in different churches, i. 354; comfort of, iv. 73; v. 417; false and true idea of, v. 362-364, 366; a fetish, xiii. 316-319; founded on religion, not vice versa, iv. 60; God in, vi. 100-120; historical form of Christianity, not exclusive foundation, iv. 60, 61; a human book, i. 295, 296; inconsistency of O. T. and N. T., i. 296; infallibility, i. 292-295; vi. 60-63; influence, i. 289-292; inspiration of, ii. 178, 179; xiii. 299; its inspiration, changing doctrine about, iv. 12-17, 19, 20; inspiration not claimed by its writers, iv. 16, 17; Parker's early view of its inspiration, xiii. 297; interpretation, i. 301; interpretations, i. 400-402; Parker's dealing with, xiii. 320-323; Parker's study of, at Harvard, xiii. 298, 299; Parker's Sunday afternoon lectures, xiii. 402; place in life, iv. 58, 59; in the popular theology, ii. 144; Protestant idea of, i. 393, 395, 396, 397, 400; xiii. 86, 87; real character, i. 332-341; iv. 22, 23; relation to the soul, iv. 58-75, 451; in Roman Catholicism, i. 373; sacredness, i. 289; science and, i. 300, 301; service in the past, iv. 23, 24; slavery in, xii. 226; sophistical use of, xiii. 318; a teacher, iv. 63-65; its teaching progressive, iv. 65-73; Henry Ware, Jr., on, xiii. 312; worship of, iv. 22; xiii. 316-319, 381, 382; reason for false veneration of, i. 335. *See also* New Testament, Old Testament
- Bible Society, iv. 407; xii. 242; xiv. 290, 340
- Biblical criticism, i. 354, 400-402; xiii. 315, 316
- Biblicists, German, ii. 40
- Bibliothèque choisie*, xiv. 60
- Biddle, Clement C., viii. 449, 531
- Bigelow, John P., xii. 277; xiv. 354, 355, 356, 478; Card of Feb. 17, 1851, xiv. 369, 370
- Bill of Abominations, vii. 308, 369; xii. 71
- Biographer, the, viii. 174-176
- Bird in the bush, v. 29, 30
- Birds, v. 13
- Birth, aristocracy of, ix. 15; good, v. 66, 67; relation to poverty, ix. 274; a sacrament, v. 340; supernatural signs, xiv. 6
- Births, Massachusetts statistics, 1856, x. 209-212; supernatural, ii. 132, 133
- Bishop in the early church, i. 352, 353
- Bishops, of Jerusalem, i. 357; as successors of the Apostles, i. 357
- Bisschop. *See* Episcopius
- "Black Republican," vi. 114, 413
- Black sheep, x. 142, 144, 145
- "Black Warrior," xii. 185
- Blackstone, chief justice, quoted on woman, v. 253
- Blackwell, Mrs. Lucy Stone, xii. 397, 402, 424
- Blair, Francis P., xii. 412; xiv. 305
- Blandina, St., xii. 311, 312
- Blindness in Massachusetts about 1855, x. 227
- Blood, good, v. 66, 67
- Bloodhound, xii. 36
- Bocanegra, Mr., vii. 355
- Body, iii. 26, 203, 223; false estimate of, v. 64; law of, ii. 228, 229; mistreatment of, iii. 241; Paul's opinion of the flesh, v. 64; relation to the

- world of matter, vi. 289-301;  
relation to spirit, v. 63; res-  
urrection of, iii. 331-333
- Bondage, two forms, xii. 216,  
221. *See also* Slavery
- Boniface VIII, i. 390
- Bonnet, ancestry of a, v. 7, 8
- "Book of Sports," iv. 248
- Books, iii. 90; iv. 179; ix. 108,  
161, 162; x. 96; of devotion,  
v. 343; Emerson on, viii. 73;  
Emerson's use of, viii. 66-69;  
enjoyment of, v. 212; list of  
good, xiv. 225-228; the great  
slow to be appreciated, viii.  
54-57; helpful, v. 220; Park-  
er's boyhood, xiii. 292; Park-  
er's love of, xiv. 450; reli-  
gious, iii. 161-164; v. 343;  
sectarian, iv. 263; use and  
value of, viii. 84, 85, 96. *See  
also* Reading, Religious Lit-  
erature, Sacred Books
- Borgia family, anecdote of, xii.  
247, 248
- Boscawen, N. H., vii, 285, 288,  
350
- Bossuet, x. 31
- Boston, ii. 362; after 1775, vi.  
360, 361, 369-373; what a  
few men might have done for  
anti-slavery sentiment, xiv.  
261, 262, 263; business, x.  
274; characterized, viii. 124;  
charitable standard in, ix.  
107; charity, x. 134; churches,  
ix. 11; allow colored seamen  
to be taken from their ships,  
x. 258; Common, xii. 283, 391,  
392; comparison with past  
conditions, x. 272-284; court-  
house, xii. 250, 251, 254, 265;  
crime, x. 270-272, 279-281;  
her faithful sons, xiv. 264;  
foreigners in, ix. 338; posi-  
tion as to Fugitive Slave  
Law, ix. 34-37, 41-43, 46, 47,  
236, 237, 242; xi. 343-351,  
361, 362, 372, 373; xii. 140,  
252, 272-277, 283; intemper-  
ance, x. 250, 266-270, 277-  
279; Irish in, x. 143, 342;  
kidnapping, xii. 250-252;  
keeping the law in, ix. 29, 30;  
violation of law in, xii. 140;  
Light Infantry, in 1786, x.  
249; making and selling  
liquor, x. 257, 258; the maxim  
under all trade, x. 259; mer-  
chants, x. 9; mobbing of anti-  
slavery men, 1835, xii. 269;  
its love of money, ix. 12, 13;  
x. 255, 259; xi. 369, 371, 380,  
381; moral condition in pros-  
perity and in adversity, ix.  
236-240; municipal govern-  
ment, xiv. 176; in 1851, xiv.  
354; in 1857, xiv. 300, 301;  
newspapers, x. 260-264, 274,  
275; Parker's beginning, xiii.  
328, 329; peace and prosper-  
ity in 1850, xii. 92, 93; penal  
laws, x. 281-283; perishing  
classes, x. 105-136; philan-  
thropic progress, x. 283, 284;  
piety lacking, as shown by  
low morals, x. 308-312; piety,  
growth in 100 years, x. 312;  
politics, x. 275; poverty in,  
ix. 267; x. 264-266, 275-277;  
xiii. 343; a prophecy, x. 291;  
property distribution, 1857,  
x. 222; public schools, ix. 155;  
public school property, 1846,  
ix. 300; public school reports,  
1847, reviewed, ix. 163-166,  
382; pulpit in, viii. 164, 165,  
167; rank, v. 157, 158; xiv.  
259, 260; decay of religion,  
x. 295-302, 312-320; religious  
improvement, x. 312-314, 320,  
324-331; lack of religion, x.  
308-312; religious weakness,  
ii. 246, 247; early slavery in,  
viii. 311; slavery in, xii. 141;  
slavery position, ix. 237-240;  
slavery sentiment, xiv. 247,  
248, 252; pro-slavery Boston,  
xiv. 260, 261, 262; slavery  
sentiment, xiv. 297, 298;  
slave-trade, xi. 282, 283, 371;  
xii. 233; social condition, ix.

- 277; social condition, 1849, ix. 147; So. Carolina compared with, xii. 237; spiritual conditions, 1848, x. 292-334; Stamp Act, xiv. 363; statistics, 1857, x. 241, 242; a "suburb of Alexandria," xiv. 360, 361; suggestions for improvement, x. 285-289; swindling operations in, ix. 342; "Tigers," x. 250, 345; Unitarianism, x. 302-308; valuation, 1857, x. 221; imaginary war with Cambridge pictured, ix. 310-316; water supply, x. 22, 338; wealth an end, x. 255; men wrong the poor, x. 256
- Boston Association of Congregational Ministers, heresy, xiv. 107-109, 115; orthodoxy of, xiv. 107-109, 115; Parker's letter to, xiii. 73; xiv. 100-116; questions proposed by Parker, 1845, xiv. 109-115
- Boston Athenæum, v. 159; x. 10
- Boston *Commonwealth*, xii. 257
- Boston *Courier*, xii. 244; quoted as to Webster's position, xi. 265, 266
- Boston *Daily Advertiser*, xii. 269, 291, 383; xiv. 312, 315; quoted, vii. 305
- Boston *Daily Bee*, ix. 385
- Boston Fraternity of Churches, xiii. 466, 467
- Boston *Journal*, xii. 329
- Boston Massacre, vii. 109, 141; annual commemoration of, xi. 324-326, 337, 338
- Boston *Patriot*, vii. 302
- Boston Post Bill, vii. 114
- Boston Public Library, ix. 162; report to the trustees on the Parker library, xiv. 449-458
- Boston *Republican*, quoted on morals (slave) of Boston in 1850, xi. 277
- Bowditch, Nathaniel I., v. 216
- Bowdoin, James, vii. 114, 120
- Bowring, John, viii. 449, 531
- Boys, correction of, ii. 348
- Braddock, Gen. Edward, vii. 11, 23, 49
- Brahma, i. 80
- Branding deserters, xii. 24, 38
- Branding slaves, xi. 53
- Brandywine, vii. 62
- Brawne, the beggar, x. 219
- Brazil, xii. 192
- Breeding slaves, xi. 55, 56, 57
- Breese, Sidney, xii. 73
- Brent, William, xii. 259, 260, 295-299
- Brentwood Memorial, vii. 299, 444
- Bribery, Boston, and Daniel Webster, vii. 369, 370, 378, 458, 459; political, xiv. 293
- Bridge's Creek, vii. 41, 45
- Bridget, Saint, v. 343, 348
- Bridgewater Treatises, iv. 175, 456, 457, 480
- Briggs, Gov. George N., xi. 25; xii. 272
- Brimstone Corner, xiii. 485, 486
- British Guiana, slavery statistics, xii. 232
- British West Indies. *See* Jamaica, West Indies
- Brook Farm, xiii. 311
- Brooks, Preston S., ix. 345; xiii. 380, 477; xiv. 244, 245, 252, 263, 265, 267, 268
- Brotherhood, human, ii. 243, 244; x. 145, 178, 290; xi. 170, 173; xiii. 26, 29, 171, 172
- Brougham, Henry, iv. 175, 456; xiii. 294; slavery, xiv. 282, 283, 471
- Brown, Albert G., xi. 253
- Brown, James, xiii. 326
- Brown, John, vii. 424, 425; ancestry, xiv. 438, 481; H. W. Beecher, xiv. 437, 482; in Boston, 1857, xiv. 394; in Boston, 1858, xiv. 403; in Canada, xiv. 410, 426; conference at Peterborough, N. Y., Feb., 1858, xiv. 400, 401; confidence, xiv. 400-402, 408,

- 409, 477; Constitution, xiv. 401; disinterested service, xiv. 446, 447; Douglass's account of his plans, xiv. 407, 408; effect of his death, xiv. 441, 442, 446, 479; effect of his expedition, xiv. 436; faith in emancipation, xiv. 477; first communication to Parker, xiv. 395; Forbes's treachery, xiv. 410-415; in Kansas, xiv. 393, 415; letter to T. W. Higginson in regard to the Underground Railroad, Feb. 12, 1858, xiv. 399; letter to his son, Feb. 20, 1858, xiv. 400; letters to his son John from Boston, March 4 and 6, 1858, xiv. 410; letter to Parker, Sept. 11, 1857, xiv. 396; letter to Parker, Feb. 2, 1858, xiv. 397; letters to Parker, March 4 and 7, 1858, xiv. 403-405; letter to Parker soliciting the writing of tracts, March 7, 1858, xiv. 404, 405; letter to F. B. Sanborn in reference to hiding, Feb. 17, 1858, xiv. 399, 400; letter to Sanborn, Feb. 24, 1858, xiv. 408, 409; *London Times*, xiv. 471; martyrdom, xiv. 420, 436-438; money from friends, xiv. 406; opinion of Wendell Phillips, xiv. 403; Parker's aid in 1857, xiv. 394; Parker's letter to Francis Jackson, Nov. 24, 1859, xiv. 420-437; Plutarch, xiv. 406, 407; postponement of project, xiv. 411, 412, 416-418; his scheme, xiv. 401; secret committee, xiv. 416-420; Senate committee investigation, xiv. 438-441; sermons on, xiv. 419, 420
- Brown, John, Jr., xiv. 400, 410
- Brown, Rev. Miss, ix. 195
- Brown, Peter, xiv. 481
- Brown, W. W., xi. 54
- Browning, Robert and Mrs., xiii. 460
- Brownson, Orestes A., x. 244, 245, 344; xiii. 314
- Bryant, Wm. C., xii. 412
- Buchanan, James, xii. 78, 83; xiv. 304
- Buckle, Henry T., viii. 522, 523; quoted on Parker, xiii. 458
- Buckle's "History of Civilization," reviewed, viii. 365-418; accumulation of wealth, viii. 372-375; America, viii. 417, 418; authorities, viii. 364, 365; chance, viii. 368; Charles II, viii. 396-400; civilization as affected by food, soil, climate, viii. 372-375; confusion of terms, viii. 408; consciousness, viii. 369; distribution of wealth, viii. 375-379; England, viii. 387, 388; English intellectual history, viii. 393-402; European civilization, viii. 381-384; experiments in civilization, viii. 410, 411; faults of historical literature, viii. 367; French Revolution, viii. 405; Greece, viii. 381; historian's problem, viii. 370; history, origin and growth, viii. 393; history, value of, viii. 365-367; human conduct, viii. 370-372; India, viii. 380; metaphysics, viii. 383; moral and intellectual powers, viii. 384-386; moral powers, viii. 415-417; nature and intellectual life, viii. 379-381; non-European civilization, viii. 381-384; primitive conditions, viii. 409, 410; progress as affected by religion, literature, and government, viii. 389-393; protective spirit in England and France, viii. 402-405; race distinctions, viii. 411-414; regularity, viii. 368; religious freedom, viii. 396-400; scheme suggested, viii. 407, 408; style viii. 409; vagueness, viii. 405, 406

- Buddhism, ii. 21, 22; in America, xiv. 239
- Buena Vista, xii. 4, 20, 21, 30
- Buffalo, N. Y., xi. 214, 215, 395
- Buford, Col., xiv. 243
- Bumblebee's thoughts, a, iv. 425-443, 480, 482
- Bunker Hill, vii. 293, 294, 310; battle of, xiii. 7; 82d anniversary, xiv. 298-300; slavery speaking at, xiv. 298, 472, 473
- Bunker Hill Monument, v. 164; slaveholder and, xii. 190
- Bunsen, Chevalier, translation of hymn No. 1400 of his collection, xiii. 445, 446
- Bunyan, John, i. 134
- Buprestidan beetle, illustration of, ii. 299
- Burgoyne, Gen. John, vii. 26, 63
- Burke, Edmund, viii. 402
- Burnet, Bishop, quoted, xiv. 61, 62
- Burning negroes, x. 282; in Massachusetts, x. 175
- Burns, Anthony, ix. 345, 346; xii. 481; xiv. 186, 191, 255, 256, 358, 379, 384, 385, 386; cost of rendition, xii. 320; history of the case as given by Parker in his Defense, xiv. 371-373; kidnapping and trial, xii. 250, 251, 256-266; martyrdom, xii. 313; pay of the military for rendition of, xii. 308, 309; proposed purchase of, xii. 302, 303, 306, 329-332; public opinion, xii. 321; seizure of, xii. 288, 289; trial, xii. 293-306
- Burns, Robert, v. 182, 211; viii. 3
- Burr, Aaron, vii. 175, 345, 434; x. 194, 275; xiii. 88
- Burritt, Elihu, ix. 194, 383
- Burt, Wm. L., xiv. 375, 376
- Bushmen, religion, i. 23
- Business, xi. 294; xiii. 341; ability in, ix. 175; duty and, xi. 294-297; duty and, in a clergyman, xi. 296, 297; duty and, in a merchant, xi. 297; an education, ix. 104, 106, 107, 117-119; excessive devotion to, v. 105-107; generosity in, v. 161, 162; methods in 1857, ix. 255, 256; religion and, ii. 181
- Business man, vi. 17, 177-179; the Pharisaic, iv. 111-113; one-sidedness corrected by the home, ix. 213, 214
- Business morals, iv. 325; ix. 117-119; x. 13, 33-37, 254; in Boston, 1848, improved, x. 274
- Butler, Andrew P., xi. 235
- Butler, Jane, vii. 41
- Butler, Pierce, xi. 42; xiv. 244, 295
- Buying and selling, v. 93. *See also* Merchants
- Byrnes. *See* Burns, Anthony
- Byzantium, ii. 23, 24

## C

- Cabinet, the first, vii. 69
- Cabot, Eliza Lee, viii. 530
- Cabot, Dr. Samuel, xiv. 403, 406
- Cæsar, Julius, v. 68
- Calculating machine, ii. 196
- Calhoun, John C., vi. 13, 400; vii. 218, 225, 309, 311, 349, 359, 364, 366, 368, 448; xi. 240, 249; xii. 66, 71; Declaration of Independence, xii. 365; free-trade and protection, xii. 172, 173; on labor, xi. 86; Oregon, xii. 74
- California, xi. 111; acquisition, xii. 83, 84; Chinese and Buddhism in, xiv. 239; proposed purchase, xii. 76; question of slavery in, xi. 223; D. Webster's position, xi. 226; Southern slave colony, xi. 230; slavery question, xii. 84, 158;



- proclaimed a territory of the U. S., xii. 82
- Callings, greatness of humble, v. 97-99, 105-108, 214
- Calvin, John, ii. 162, 167; iv. 373
- Calvinism, iv. 256; v. 140, 388; vi. 193, 352, 354; xiii. 66, 296; in France, ii. 28
- Cambridge, England, ix. 95-98; xiv. 58, 59
- Cambridge, Mass., ix. 162; imaginary war with Boston pictured, ix. 310-316; Washington at, vii. 58
- Cambridge Divinity School. *See* Harvard Divinity School
- Cambridge Theological School. *See* Harvard Divinity School
- Cambridge Farms, Mass., xiii. 3
- Cambridge Platonists, xiv. 62, 63
- Campbell, George, 1719-1796, iv. 178, 458
- Canaan, Jews fear to invade, i. 302, 303
- Canaanites, i. 49
- Canada, xiv. 424, 426; John Brown in, xiv. 410
- Canals, vii. 235, 271
- Cannibalism, i. 50
- Canon, in early times, i. 331, 332, 354. *See also* Bible, O. T., N. T.
- Canonization, i. 384, 386
- Capital and labor, x. 14-16, 23, 26, 113, 129, 285
- Capital offenses, for slaves, xi. 97
- Capital punishment, ii. 173; ix. 326, 336, 339, 347, 387; x. 154-157, 175, 240, 282, 283, 342; abolished in France for political offenses, xi. 170
- Capitalists in America, character, viii. 22
- Capon Springs, vii. 328, 331, 341, 453
- Cappellus, i. 396
- Caprice, ii. 207-210; God's, ii. 283, 284
- Carey, H. C., quoted on slave trade, xii. 233
- Carlyle, Thomas, xiii. 309; slavery, xiv. 281, 470, 471
- Carnes, Geo. W., xiv. 424
- Carpet of the earth, v. 38
- Carpet-weaving, v. 37, 38
- Cass, Gen. Lewis, xi. 179; xii. 4, 27, 28, 74; xiv. 303, 312; the Presidency, xi. 240, 256, 261
- Castlereagh, Lord, vii. 298
- Castro, Adolfo de, ix. 33
- Cat, in Egypt, i. 15
- Cathedrals, ii. 263; v. 233
- Catholic Church. *See* Roman Catholicism
- Catiline, xiv. 309
- Cause, i. 148, 149; God only a, i. 174, 179
- Cavaignac, Gen. E. L., xi. 213, 396
- Celibacy, v. 225; ix. 178, 196; in the Bible, ii. 235; in the Middle Ages, xiv. 11; Roman Catholic, i. 379
- Celtic national character, xi. 123, 124
- Celtic race, ii. 25
- Central America, xiv. 295
- Centralization, vii. 175, 311; xii. 217
- Ceremonies, v. 358, 359
- Chadwick, Rev. J. W., quoted on Rev. Dr. Dewey, ix. 384, 385
- Chains, Boston Court-house, xiv. 356
- Champeaux, xiv. 453
- Chance, ii. 67, 74, 75, 278; viii. 368
- "Chance to be heard," xiii. 328, 329
- Change, iv. 69; American love of, xi. 131, 138
- Channing, Wm. Ellery, D.D., iii. 264; vi. 364, 365; ix. 171; x. 257; xi. 180, 184, 187; xii. 421; xiii. 294, 356; doom ac-

- cording to orthodoxy, v. 412; xiv. 102; early life, viii. 147-149; early ministry, viii. 149-151; eminence, secret of, viii. 142, 143; essays, viii. 154; fame, viii. 163; Garrison, viii. 159; greatness, xiii. 38; respect for human nature, viii. 144, 145, 169; influence, viii. 138; lack, viii. 139-142; life and work, viii. 137, 138; loss of influence, xiv. 251; "Memoir," viii. 126, 510; model minister, viii. 144; preaching, viii. 144, 145; xiii. 308; reforms, viii. 146, 154; reviews, viii. 153; sermons and addresses, viii. 159-161; slavery, viii. 154-159; as a speaker, viii. 161-163; style, viii. 160, 161, 516; verdict of orthodox newspapers on, vi. 382; view of the ministry, viii. 151-153; writings, viii. 153-161
- Channing, W. H., on the greatness of Parker, xiii. 455
- Character, iii. 143, 176; building, v. 94, 95, 96, 105-108; lost or won in business, v. 105-108; circumstances and, x. 158-161; creed and, xiii. 292; its need of discipline, ix. 221-226; the future life and, v. 406-408; generosity, v. 165; home influence on, ix. 214; ideal and actual, v. 181-183; how made, v. 364; better than money, v. 115; salvation by, xiii. 387; value, v. 303; ix. 2. *See also* Religious character
- Charitable Association of Mechanics, x. 267
- Charity, iii. 96-98; v. 232; ix. 107, 283; inadequacy of, xiii. 343; of Amos Lawrence, v. 110, 111; Massachusetts, 1857, x. 222, 223
- Charlemagne, v. 78
- Charles I, of England, viii. 335; ix. 69, 75; xi. 299
- Charles II, of England, viii. 330-336, 396-398; ix. 75; xi. 299; xiv. 63
- Charles, Salem, xi. 283, 284
- Charleston, S. C., xii. 225; Mr. Hoar, xii. 271; xiv. 364; slave trade, 1804-1807, xii. 233
- Charleston *Courier*, xiv. 286; quoted on slavery, xii. 190
- Charleston *Mercury*, xii. 73, 423; quoted, xi. 396-399; quoted on annexation of Texas, xii. 66, 67
- Charleston *Standard*, xii. 366
- Charleston Navy Yard, ix. 300, 301
- Charlieu, xiv. 21
- Charter Oak, xi. 372
- Chase, Salmon P., vii. 366; xii. 400, 412, 426; quoted on slavery, xi. 256, 257
- Cheerfulness, xiv. 221
- Chesapeake and Ohio Canal, vii. 235, 435
- Chevalier, Michel, his work on the United States, viii. 283, 520, 521
- Chicopee, Mass., xii. 480
- Child, Mrs. L. M., xiv. 419
- Childhood, iii. 88, 90, 92, 94; in the drunkard's home, v. 196, 197; influence by home, ix. 215-217; mother's influence, v. 194, 216, 217; progress of, x. 137-139; religion of, vi. 167, 168, 175, 176; training the will, v. 194, 195
- Childlessness of great men, vii. 277
- Children, joy of, iii. 210, 211; two methods of dealing with bad, x. 146-151, 165; neglected and abandoned, how to help, x. 128; condition of neglected and abandoned in Boston, x. 105-110, 118; religious instruction for, xiii. 24, 25; weak, x. 104, 147

- Chillingworth, xiii. 87  
 China and opium, vii. 233  
 Chinese, accused of atheism, i. 22; in America, xiv. 239, 272; history, i. 87; method with weak children, x. 104  
 Chivalry, Southern, xiv. 244, 247, 248, 265  
 Choate, Rufus, xii. 252, 325; xiv. 249, 254, 299, 469; quoted on slavery, 1850, xi. 258  
 Cholera, lesson of, ii. 336, 340  
 Christ, of fancy, v. 313, 314; person of, the centre of theological controversy, iv. 180-182. *See also* Jesus Christ  
 Christendom, immorality of, xiii. 383, 384  
 Christian, the perfect, xiii. 21  
*Christian Examiner*, x. 343; xiii. 459; xiv. 457, 458, 459  
 Christian formality, v. 178, 179, 390  
 Christian literature, ideal, viii. 480-482  
 Christian name, xiii. 18, 47  
*Christian Register*, xii. 269; xiv. 468  
 Christian religion, v. 390  
 Christianity, alarm for, iv. 1, 36; among the ancients, i. 70, 71, 114; anti-Christian or ancient, i. 257, 258; Apostolic, i. 355; iv. 81-84; barbarism and, ii. 8; of the Church, iv. 85-92, 451; of the churches, i. 284; condition of, ii. 1-57; corruption of, iv. 153, 154; definition of, i. 214, 215; v. 390; vi. 48; doctrines of, Abelard and the Church, i. 241; doctrines of, their real authority, i. 239, 240; doctrines changeable, iv. 10-19, 26; distinguishing doctrine, i. 366; doctrines of, how to be known, i. 238; doctrines known before Jesus' time, i. 257; doctrines of, as resting on miracles, i. 240-243; its doctrines compared with those of the other great world-sects, v. 389; early, i. 283, 354, 355, 362-365; iv. 77-85, 127-155, 452; v. 247, 248; xiii. 403; essential, iv. 30; viii. 74; essential excellence of, i. 258-263; establishment of, Leibnitz quoted, iv. 211-213; foundation of, iv. 20, 21, 36, 37, 60; freedom of, i. 258-260; iv. 29, 30; genuine, v. 178, 179; growth in, ii. 126, 128-130; heathenism and, ii. 8, 9, 10, 21; Hebraism and, ii. 8, 10, 21; ideal, xii. 436; of Jesus, iv. 77-81, 101; Jesus' confidence in his words, iv. 2; that of Jesus and that of the people, iv. 5, 6; life-giving, iv. 32; its method, i. 260, 261; how to determine its nature, i. 215-217; its newness, i. 263; origin of, xiv. 201, 202; its peculiarity, v. 403-405; permanence of words of Jesus, iv. 3, 4; permanence of, iv. 68, 71; politics and, xii. 358-361; popular, v. 400; popular and real distinct, i. 215; the popular summary of its condition, i. 443-451; its power to recast character, iv. 141-151; its practicalness, i. 261-263; present state, i. [xix., xx.] ii. 11, 12, 14, 16; its present (1852) position in the world, iii. 132-134; its relation to the religious element, i. 213; its coming to Rome with Paul, ii. 3-6, 9-11; effect on savage nations, iv. 94, 95; simplicity of, iv. 28, 29; as taught in the slave States, xi. 80-86; slavery and, xi. 111; of society, iv. 92-101; spread of, ii. 10, 11; substance of, xiii. 19; theoretical, doctrinal belief and, xiii. 18; two elements of, transient and permanent, iv. 6; truth of, i. 237; iv. 21;

- unchangeableness of, iv. 28, 29, 31, 68
- Christians, early, i. 14, 22; xiv. 200, 201; nominal and real, ii. 146, 147
- Christmas, i. 46; xiv. 202
- Christmas festival of Uncle Nathan and Aunt Kindly, xiv. 208-219
- Christmas story for 1856, xiv. 193-219
- Christology. *See* Jesus Christ
- Christology, Dorner's history of, iv. 191-210
- Chronicles, book of, i. 316, 317
- Church, action of a Christian, xiii. 19, 20; actual, v. 244-247; agreement, ii. 11, 12; aim and end of, v. 239, 240; America, ii. 44-46; an American, xi. 163; anti-slavery, xii. 421, 422; Anglo-Saxon race, ii. 42, 43; Apostolic, i. 355, 356; the atheistic, ii. 118; authority of, xi. 132; beginnings of, i. 351; Belgium, ii. 31, 32; beneficent, viii. 424-426; best age of, ix. 228; changing form of, x. 324-326; Christianity of the, iv. 85-92; its claim of superiority, i. 345-347; colonial, vii. 158, 159; corruption of, vii. 377; decline of in our day, xiii. 101; definition of, i. 350; definition of a Christian, xiii. 17; devotional spirit in, xiii. 23, 24; divisions of, ii. 14, 22; rise of doubt about, xiv. 36; duty toward the erring, xiii. 25; duties toward its own members, xiii. 19-26; duty toward public wrongs, xiii. 31, 32; duties toward the world, xiii. 26; as a force in education, ix. 104, 109, 110, 114-117; early condition, i. 352, 363; early constitution, i. 352-354; early corruption, i. 359, 360; early decline, i. 361-365; early doctrinal growth, i. 356; early gradual formation, i. 351-365; early Greek, i. 369, 370; early independence, i. 353, 354; early organization, i. 351-353, 357; education of the people, xiii. 29; early Roman, i. 369, 370; early superstition, i. 356-360; England, ii. 31, 43, 44; errors of, iv. 405-409; errors of its teaching, ii. 17; correcting her errors, the offense of, xiii. 329; state churches of Europe, ii. 15; the fact of, i. 348-350; failings, ii. 17, 47, 50-53; vi. 72-75, 82-90; viii. 166; France, ii. 28-31; lack of freedom, ii. 14, 15; individual freedom in, xiii. 22, 23, 41; Germany, ii. 32, 37-41; good works, xiii. 28, 29; Greek Church, ii. 22-25; historic development, xiii. 300; the idea of, i. 347, 348; ideal, v. 243, 244; true idea of a Christian, xiii. 17-49; instruction in, xiii. 24, 25; Ireland, ii. 25, 26; Italy, ii. 26-28; Jesus formed none, i. 349, 350; its relation to Jesus, xiii. 17, 39, 41; Latin Church, ii. 25-35. *See also* Roman Catholicism; as a leader in ideas, xiii. 27, 28; the obligation of leadership, xiii. 37, 38; controlled by merchants, x. 11; how merchants might help, x. 18; in the Middle Ages, xiv. 11, 12, 35; militant, viii. 422, 423; modern religion and, xiii. 41, 42; modern saints and martyrs, xiii. 34-36; money and the, ix. 10, 12, 13; xii. 345; relation to moral reforms, xiii. 37; morality and, xiii. 66, 67; its nature (human and transient), i. 433; need of new religion, ii. 53-57; kind needed in this age, xiii. 39, 40; the organized, xiii. 342; or-

- igin of, xiii. 62, 84; relation to the past, xiii. 40; the poor, x. 116, 117, 130; post-Apostolic corruption, i. 356-358; practical religion, xiii. 33, 34; condition at present, ii. 11-57; problem of, ii. 18; Protestantism, ii. 35-57; as a reformer, xiii. 27; in Roman Catholicism, i. 374-376; Roman Catholicism in America, ii. 33, 34, 35; Russia, ii. 24; Scandinavians, ii. 31, 37; science and, xiii. 37, 40; sects, ii. 12, 13; neglects the sins of its time, ii. 17, 47, 50, 51; obligation of social justice, xiii. 29; its position on slavery, vi. 89, 410; slavery, xii. 378-380; slavery and, xi. 184, 185; xiv. 338-340; in slave States, xi. 76, 80-86; among Slavonic peoples, ii. 23-25; Spain, ii. 25, 26; as a standard, xiii. 27; termagant, viii. 423, 424; Teutonic Church, ii. 35-57. *See also* Protestantism; popular theology its obstacle, ii. 18-20; theology in, xiii. 33; transient, i. 433; trials, ix. 32; under the practice of true religion, ii. 241; the true, iv. 328; v. 239, 240; unity of, ii. 11, 12; world and, xiv. 11, 12. *See also* Christianity, Institution, Ecclesiastical
- Church and State, ii. 47-50; iii. 113, 114; xiii. 42; early and mediæval relation, ii. 47-50; among the Puritans of New England, viii. 285-292; in Europe in the Middle Ages, xiv. 318-320
- Church attendance, iv. 260-262; x. 294, 299, 300. *See also* Sunday
- Church history, iv. 178, 179; books on, xiv. 226; Dorner's work, iv. 179-213; German work in, viii. 475
- Church of America, x. 40
- Church of England, viii. 329, 330; x. 298, 299; act of conformity, xiv. 61; under the Stuarts, viii. 396-399
- Churubusco, xii. 24
- Cicero, on the foundation of duty, i. 18; immortality in, i. 112
- Cincinnati outrage, xii. 400, 423; slavery sentiment, xiv. 297
- Circumcision, i. 50; iii. 249; v. 358; in the early church, i. 356; Gentiles, i. 323, 324
- Circumstances, effect on character, x. 158-161; overcome by will, v. 294-296
- Citeaux, xiv. 17
- Citizen, his duty vs. his business, xi. 298
- "Citizen king," xi. 166, 167, 172
- City, cities, i. 158; ii. 362, 363; iii. 118, 165, 299; v. 20, 21, 157, 251; four large Northern pro-slavery, xiv. 297, 313
- City and country, i. 158, 159; ix. 15, 16
- City life, x. 245, 249
- Ciudad de los Angeles, xii. 82
- Civil Service. *See* Office
- Civil War, U. S., predicted, ix. 243; xiii. 377
- Civilization, African, viii. 374, 375, 378; American. *See* American civilization; ancient and mediæval basis, xiv. 271; Asiatic, viii. 374, 375, 377, 378; contrasts, v. 113, 114; dependent on various conditions, viii. 372-386; European, viii. 377, 379, 382-384; xiv. 167-169; experiments in, viii. 410, 411; xiv. 272; of the individual, ii. 253-255; law of, x. 143, 144; dawn of modern, viii. 403; old and new, v. 248, 249; poverty and, ix. 268; selfish in

- nineteenth century, ix. 201-204. *See also* Buckle
- Clairvaux, xiv. 17, 18, 24, 31, 32, 53
- Clarke, Adam, iii. 186; iv. 346
- Clarke, James, Gov., on illiteracy in Kentucky, xi. 80
- Clarke, James Freeman, xiii. 328, 389, 483; xiv. 106; exchanges with Parker, iv. 460, 461; Harper's Ferry, xiv. 420
- Clarke, Dr. Samuel, i. 12
- Classics, Greek and Latin, editions in Parker's library, xiv. 455
- Claudius, ii. 1, 2
- Claverhouse, Lord (John Graham), iii. 180, 181
- Clavigero, viii. 229-233
- Clay, Cassius M., xii. 418
- Clay, C. C., xiv. 342
- Clay, Henry, vii. 218, 225, 309, 311, 349, 364, 366; xi. 27, 198, 240, 262; xii. 64-71; xiv. 348
- Clayton, Thomas, xii. 80
- Cleanthes, hymn to Jove, xiv. 80, 81
- Clergy, in Bernard's time, xiv. 20; corruption in Middle Ages, xiv. 20; and laity, beginning of the distinction in the Church, i. 352, 357. *See also* Ministers
- Cleverly, Mr., vii. 99
- Clibborn, Edward, x. 210
- Clifford, Nathan, xiv. 294
- Climate, effect of on civilization, viii. 372-379
- Clingman, Thomas L., xi. 228, 238
- Clinton, Gov. George, vii. 26
- Clinton, Sir Henry, vii. 84
- Clothing, v. 7, 8; man's dependence on, vi. 297
- Club, Franklin, founds, vii. 22
- Cluer, John C., xiv. 375
- Clugny, xiv. 42, 456
- Clymer, George, on slavery, xi. 44
- Coahuila, xii. 58
- Coal, vi. 334, 335
- Cobbe, Frances Power, quoted on Parker, xiii. 458, 459
- Cobbett, Rev. Thomas, x. 278
- Cobbett, William, ix. 51, 379, 380
- Cochituate Bank, Boston, xiv. 176
- Cochituate, Lake, x. 22, 338
- Codfish, in Mass. House of Representatives, viii. 27, 503
- Coffeetree, v. 15
- Coleridge, S. T., iv. 159; vi. 364; service to New England, xiii. 309, 310
- Colleges, defects, xiii. 368; honorary degrees, v. 71, 72; need of free, ix. 125, 126, 157-159; in Massachusetts about 1855, x. 237; slavery, xii. 377, 378
- Colman, Benjamin, x. 314, 320
- Colonies, table of population in 1715, xii. 207
- Colored man in America, free, position, xiv. 330-332. *See also* Negro
- Columbian Planter*, quoted on the slave code of Texas, xii. 233, 234
- Columbus, Christopher, v. 57, 58, 68
- Columella, ix. 51, 379
- Combe, Andrew, xiv. 225, 227
- Combe, George, xiii. 309
- Combe-Varin, iv. 478-481
- "Come, dearest, let us hasten," poem, xiii. 444, 445
- Comfort, of the Bible, iv. 73-75; of religion, v. 416-418
- Commander-in-Chief of the American Army, vii. 57; in 1777, vii. 62
- Commerce, American foreign, vii. 184-189; early American, viii. 318
- Common law, vii. 221, 430; as to the slave, xi. 88-102
- Common schools. *See* Schools, free
- Common sense, vi. 1, 2; in religion, iv. 382; xiii. 387

- Common things, nobility of, v. 97-99, 105-108
- Commonwealth, The*, xii. 324, 328
- Communication with God, v. 367, 369, 371-374
- Communion. *See* Lord's Supper
- Communion with God, iii. 281-303; vi. 35; God's bounty, iii. 301-303; defined, iii. 283-285; enlarging, iii. 292-295; nature, iii. 300; prayer, iii. 295-298; spiritual, iii. 290-292; unconscious, iii. 288-290; vicissitudes of life, iii. 298-300
- Communion with self, v. 382
- Communism, iii. 72
- Community, ethic ideal, ii. 360
- Competence, a, xiv. 220
- Compensation, v. 415, 416
- Compromise. *See* Missouri Compromise
- Comte, August, ii. 30, 53, 195; iv. 173, 455; xiv. 180, 181; atheism of, i. 21, 22, 26; on monotheism, i. 91, 92
- Comte, Charles, on slavery, xii. 233
- Concentration, xiii. 292
- Conception of God, i. 13-17, 78, 83, 141-150
- Concord, Mass., xiv. 161, 394
- Concord, N. H., vii. 292
- Condillac, E. B. de, vi. 22
- Conduct, creed and, i. 91; dependent on environment, viii. 370-372; rules of, ix. 60, 61
- Conference meetings, v. 355
- Conflict, the irrepressible, between freedom and slavery, ways of settling, xii. 368, 369
- Congdon, Charles, xiv. 469
- Congregational ministers. *See* Boston Association, etc.
- Congregational principles, xiii. 305
- Congregationalist, The*, xii. 284, 325
- Congress, Continental, vii. 56, 57, 114, 118; higher law, xii. 142; slavery, xii. 222, 223; slavery, petitions, x. 24; 29th infamous, xi. 28
- Connecticut, So. Carolina compared with, xii. 456-458
- Conner, David, xii. 82
- Conquest, right of considered, viii. 246-249
- Conrad III, of Germany, xiv. 26, 46, 47
- Conscience, iii. 177; v. 333; vi. 15, 17, 29, 30; ix. 358, 359; U. S. Constitution and, xi. 308-310; education of, *see* Moral education; its function, iii. 54-56; ix. 327; xi. 292-296; the last standard of appeal, xi. 292, 293, 311-315; xiv. 140, 141; "hibernated," ix. 361; its surpassing joys, v. 263, 264; justice and the, iii. 50-77; laws opposed to, xii. 116, 117; Parker's experience in childhood, xiii. 16; sacrificed to religion, iii. 116; satisfaction, v. 259-261; sophistry about, xiv. 160; the popular theology and, ii. 173, 174
- "Conscience and the Constitution," xi. 310; xii. 327
- Consciousness, vi. 23, 32; viii. 369; in animals, i. 156, 157; beginning of, vi. 268-270; its testimony to God, i. 5, 6; ii. 193; ideal law and, ii. 352, 353; religious, i. 189. *See also* Religious consciousness; spiritual, errors of, vi. 269-273. *See also* Intuition
- "Consequences of an Immoral Principle and False Idea of Life," xiv. 163-192
- Conservatism, x. 20; radicalism and, ix. 89
- Consistency, Emerson's, viii. 86, 97
- Constantine, i. 370
- Constitution, a governmental,

- vi. 28; sovereign and, xii. 135
- Constitution of the United States, vii. 67, 68, 125, 215, 220, 223, 235, 290, 292, 310, 311, 409; two inconsistent ideas in, xii. 108; Jefferson's dislike of, vii. 172; his violation of, vii. 184, 223; preamble, xii. 364; purpose, xiv. 379-381; slavery, xi. 285; xii. 114, 190; xiv. 445; Webster's services as its defender, xii. 52; when not to keep, xi. 308-310
- Constitution of the universe, xiv. 173, 391
- Constitutional convention, vii. 26
- Constitutions, v. 252, 253; need of righteous, ix. 65-67
- Contentment of animals and misery of mankind, ii. 319-324
- Continental Congress, vii. 56, 57, 114-118
- Contrasts of civilization, v. 113, 114
- Controversy, Unitarian, xiv. 119, 120
- Convention, and conventional obligation, xi. 294
- Convents, i. 380
- Conversion, i. 134; iv. 404, 405, 408; incident of, iv. 395; of Saul, iv. 145, 150
- Convictions, being true to one's, v. 123, 124
- Convicts, discharged, x. 164, 165, 177, 178
- Conway, Moncure D., xiii. 483
- Conway, Judge, xiv. 241
- Conway Cabal, vii. 63, 408
- Coöperative industry. *See* Industrial coöperation
- Cork, Ireland, xii. 43
- Corn, v. 19
- Corn Laws, in England, x. 20, 337
- "Cornish beggar," x. 219
- Cornwallis, Gen. Charles, vii. 84, 85
- Corporealists, xiv. 72
- Corpus Christi, xii. 77
- Corruption, of churches, vii. 377; national, in the past, xii. 339, 340; of ruling class in Europe, xiv. 237
- Cortés, conquers Mexico, viii. 243, 244. *See also under* Prescott, W. H.
- Cosmos, ii. 343-345
- Cosmo-theism, i. 78
- Cotton, Rev. John, x. 319, 320
- Councils in the church, their value, i. 359
- "Country, our, right or wrong," xi. 28
- Courage, iii. 191, 192; v. 162, 163; John Adams's, vii. 140; John Q. Adams's, vii. 431, 432; moral, v. 122, 123; true and false, ix. 290, 291; various kinds, v. 121, 122; Washington's, vii. 81-83; Webster's, vii. 353, 454, 455
- Court-house, Boston attack, May 26, 1854, xiv. 372, 373, 378
- Court Square, Boston, xii. 265; xiv. 255, 365
- Courts, slavery and, xii. 381-388
- Cousin, Victor, iv. 158, 159, 453, 454; vi. 364; abuse of, xiii. 313; influence on New England, xiii. 310
- Cove Place, xiv. 244
- "Covenanted Mercies," ii. 294
- Covenanters, Scotch, iii. 180, 181
- Covetousness, national, v. 253; Parker's preaching on, xiii. 363-366
- Cowardice, at sea, v. 163
- Cowper's *Task*, quoted on slavery, xii. 379
- Crab, ii. 312, 313
- Craft, Ellen, vii. 325, 348; ix. 345; xi. 237, 400, 343-345;



- xii. [xix-xxvi, xxxiii], 123, 261, 277, 287; xiv. 189, 191, 253, 350-352; xi. 343-345; xii. [xix-xxvi, xxxiii], 123, 261, 277; xiv. 253, 350-352
- Cranch, Christopher P., viii. 65, 66, 508
- Cranch, Richard, vii. 105
- Crane, Edward, xiv. 175
- Cranmer, Thomas, Macaulay's characterization of, viii. 327-329
- Cranston, Henry P., xii. 80
- Crawford, Thomas, xiii. 467
- Creation, i. 97-102, 174; ii. 198-200; Genesis, account, i. 300; Genesis, a hymn of, i. 337; purpose of, vi. 330; theological theory, ii. 172, 173
- Credulity of Middle Ages, xiv. 31
- Creed, i. 400; iii. 260-264; iv. 86, 225-227; definition, xiv. 144; individual's relation to, xiv. 146-150; method of making, xiv. 145; place, xiv. 144; Unitarian of 1841, i. 422; Unitarian, vi. 195, 391, 392, 427, 428; Unitarianism and, xiv. 105; value, xiv. 152. *See also* Unitarian creed.
- Creed and conduct, i. 91
- Creek Indians, vii. 91
- "Creole," brig, vii. 313, 448
- Cribsowna, Margaret, x. 219
- Crime, x. 151; in Boston, 1848, x. 270-272, 279-281; statistics of Boston, x. 119-121; causes, ix. 339, 340; x. 115, 166-168; defined, ii. 348-350; ix. 330; foreigners and, ix. 338; law of, viii. 371, 415; in Massachusetts, means of repressing, statistics, x. 239-242; methods of dealing with, ix. 264, 265; x. 170-174; prevention, x. 153; punishing, ix. 326-351; x. 157, 161-165, 169, 174; punishment of, xiii. 344; revenge for, x. 152. *See also* Criminals
- Crime against humanity, the new, xii. 250-332
- Crimean War, v. 162
- Crimes, in various countries, ii. 348-350
- Criminals, x. 151; from circumstances, x. 158-161; natural, x. 158, 169, 170; reformation, x. 156, 163
- Crisis in American affairs, 1856, xii. 430-490
- Criticism, xiii. 388; xiv. 231
- Critics, viii. 58, 59
- Crocodile, i. 41
- Cromwell, Oliver, v. 68, 348; vii. 96
- Cruelty, xii. 456; of different races, xii. 203; Mexican War instances, xii. 18, 19, 20, 23, 24; slaveholder's, xiv. 246; stories of slaves, xii. 234, 235; xiv. 429; crusade of the 12th century, xiv. 44-47, 53
- Cuba, ii. 47; iv. 399, 474; vi. 79, 409; vii. 231; viii. 38, 504; ix. 343; xii. 389; xiv. 285, 295; England, xii. 185, 186, 188; enslavement of, xii. 184-189; Parker and Howe in, xiv. 418; slavery, xii. 230; Spain, xii. 185, 186, 211; statistics, xii. 186; von Humboldt on, xiv. 338
- Cudworth, Ralph, and his "Intellectual System," v. 71, 182; vi. 364; xiv. 58; abuse, xiv. 59; Anaximander's atheism, xii. 75, 76; ancient monotheism, xiv. 77-81; answer to arguments of the atheists, xiv. 76-84; atheism, arguments against, xiv. 68-73; atheism, hatred of, xiv. 65, 66; Cambridge, Eng., xiv. 58, 59; conception of God and comprehension of God, xiv. 82, 83; critical ability, xiv. 95; defects and faults of the

- work, xiv. 91-94; design of the work, xiv. 65; digressions, xiv. 94, 95; discernment, xiv. 68; doctrine of the Trinity, xiv. 82; dullness of the work, xiv. 94; early publications, xiv. 59; "frame of things," xiv. 89-91; ghosts, etc., xiv. 93, 94; Gloucester, Eng., xiv. 59; on human faculties, i. 9; hylozoic atheism, xiv. 74, 75; "Intellectual System" reviewed, xiv. 58-99; learning, xiv. 63, 66, 98; manuscript works, xiv. 69; merits of the work, xiv. 95; metaphysical arguments for God's existence, xiv. 84-86; miracles, xiv. 93; Mosheim's translation, xiv. 98, 99; nothing from nothing, xiv. 87-89; personal history, xiv. 61; "plastic nature," xiv. 91; spirit, xiv. 68; Stoical atheism, xiv. 76; theism, statement of objections to, xiv. 73; "True Intellectual System of the Universe," xiv. 59; work and service, xiv. 62
- Culture, lack of, ix. 175-177; relation to morals, iii. 59; religious, v. 379, 381. *See also* Education, Scholar
- Culver, Erastus D., xii. 80
- Cunningham letters, vii. 144, 423
- Curtis, Benjamin R., xii. 383, 384, 469, 470; Dred Scott decision, xiv. 284, 285; charge to grand jury in Burns case, xiv. 373, 374, 375, 380, 386, 387
- Curtis, Charles P., xiv. 385
- Curtis, George T., ix. 377; Fugitive Slave Law, xii. 144, 255, 260, 277, 382; xiv. 254, 255, 256, 269, 351, 388, 389
- Curtis, George William, viii. 508
- Cushing, Caleb, xii. 172, 264; xiv. 289, 296, 302, 313, 469, 470
- Custis, John Parke, vii. 43
- Custis, Martha, vii. 43
- Cymbidium (flower), x. 329
- Czar, ii. 23, 24
- Czartan, Petrarch, x. 218

## D

- Daguerre, v. 78
- Daily Chronotype*, ix. 385
- Dairyman's Daughter, xiii. 67
- Dall, William, xiii. 285
- Damnation, i. 403-405, 345-347; ii. 161-163, 276; vi. 133-138; ix. 196, 197; xiii. 296
- Dana, Charles A., xiv. 413
- Dana, Richard H., xi. 329; xii. 262, 320; xiv. 357, 372
- Dane, Nathan, vii. 318
- Dangerous classes, x. 137-179
- Daniel, i. 132; xiv. 155; book of, i. 315, 316
- Danvers, Mass., xiv. 161
- Darius, xiv. 154
- Dark days, xi. 326-328, 333, 335
- Dartmouth College, xiv. 224
- Dartmouth College case, vii. 291, 442
- Darwin, Charles, influence on Parker, vi. 419-422
- Darwin sermons, vi. 229-348, 421
- David, iii. 309; xiv. 195; ancestor of Jesus, i. 327
- David and Uriah, xiii. 98, 99
- Davila papers, vii. 126, 422
- Davis, A. J., i. 254
- Davis, Jefferson, xi. 227, 228
- Davis, John, xii. 80
- Dawes, Thomas, on slavery, xi. 46
- Days, iv. 243, 245, 253; xi. 316-322
- Deacons, in the early church, i. 352, 353
- Dead Sea, viii. 37, 503
- Dean, Gilbert, xii. 184, 185, 186

- Deane, Silas, vii. 119
- "Dear child unknown, there came thy Christmas flowers," poem, xiii. 424, 425
- "Dear Jesus, were thy spirit now on earth," poem, xiii. 429
- Death, v. 332, 413; to the atheist, ii. 274; a blessing to man, v. 297, 298; city rate, x. 245-250; fear of, iii. 336, 337; Massachusetts statistics, 1856, x. 212-219; natural, x. 187; natural in old age, v. 65, 66; in the course of nature, ii. 337; premature, ii. 337, 338; a sacrament, v. 340; spiritual, ix. 368; in the popular theology, ii. 170; to the theological Christian, ii. 275-277
- Death-bed repentance, xiii. 88
- Death penalty. *See* Capital punishment
- Debauchee, v. 227
- De Bow, J. D. B., quoted on slavery, xii. 224, 225, 227, 230
- Debt, Government repudiation, ix. 341; imprisonment for, v. 146
- Debts, paying, v. 148; payment of international, xii. 28; slavery and, xi. 71, 72
- Decalogue. *See* Ten Commandments
- Decay of nations, xii. 333-340
- Declaration of Independence, vi. 26, 27, 355; vii. 10, 13, 145, 167, 192, 220; xii. 215, 217, 362, 363, 364; author, xii. 107, 108; negro and, xii. 223, 224; slavery and, xi. 38, 39, 139; Declaration of Rights and Grievances, vii. 116, 138
- "De Consideratione," xiv. 53
- Deductive Method, vi. 3, 4
- Deem, Peter, quoted on Parker, xiii. 454
- Defalcations, xiv. 175, 176, 188
- Defeat, ii. 84; xi. 319, 320, 322
- "Defense of the American Constitution," vii. 124, 138
- "Defense," Parker's, xiii. 407; xiv. 377-390, 478
- Degeneration, x. 160, 161; in religion, x. 295-329
- Degrees, college, v. 71, 72; honorary, v. 256
- Deification, i. 56; iv. 189, 190, 458, 459; in polytheism, i. 66
- Deism, ii. 193
- Deists, vi. 20, 69; English, i. 181
- Deities, dead, v. 356, 357
- Delano, Columbus, xii. 80
- Delaware, negro immigrants, xii. 244
- Delaware river, Washington crosses, vii. 61
- Delight. *See* Joy.
- Delphi, oracle, i. 308
- Democracy, vi. 12, 26-28, 367; vii. 271; ix. 72; x. 296; xi. 189; in America, viii. 274, 281; ix. 7, 8; xii. 213-218, 445; xiii. 372, 373; xiv. 322, 323; basis of, xiv. 169, 170; celestial and Satanic, xii. 263; defined, ix. 143; education and, ix. 100; rests on education, ix. 144; in England, viii. 404; in Europe, ix. 132; idea of, xii. 104, 105; ideal, xii. 436; incompatible with slavery, xiv. 421, 431, 432, 443
- Democracy industrial, ix. 251; xiv. 323-325; Jefferson's, vii. 202, 203; kinds of, xi. 142, 143; Parker's belief in, xiii. 104, 105; Parker's definition of. *See* Government, and "of all, for all, by all"; progressive, vi. 386, 387; property in, xii. 396; true, xiii. 104, 105; its unreality, ii. 107, 108, 116; war and, ix. 298
- Democratic idea of government, xii. 106-111, 114

- Democratic party, 1801, vii. 176; Baltimore Convention, 1844, xii. 64; Whig party and, in 1848, xi. 194, 195, 210, 211; in 1850, ix. 21; in 1856, xii. 413; forecast for 1860, xiv. 313; Know-nothings and, xii. 415, 416; its attitude as to slavery, xi. 260, 261; xiv. 289, 290
- Democrat, vii. 68, 70
- Demercritical fatalism, xiv. 69, 70
- Denominationalism, little in Unitarianism, x. 305
- Denunciation, viii. 157
- Dependence, sense of, i. 7, 9, 11, 145, 168-173; vi. 235, 245, 246
- Dependence on God, v. 349-351
- Descartes, argument for God's existence, xiv. 83, 85
- Deserters in Mexican War, xii. 22, 23, 24
- Desires, individual and national, ix. 2-9
- Desmond, Countess of, x. 218
- Desor, Edward, iv. 477-482; xiii. 459, 460
- Despair, religion of, i. 187
- Despotic idea of government, the South and, xii. 106-110
- Despotism, xii. 360, 365; in America, xiv. 242; in Europe, xiv. 236; idea of, xii. 105; maxims of, xiv. 237; national, ii. 356-360; Russia, xiv. 234; slavery and, xiv. 276; defended by the popular theology, ii. 187; its possible triumph in America, xii. 368, 369
- Development, the object of life, ix. 53; political, ii. 354-360; religious, ii. 367-372; through sin, ii. 379-389; social, ii. 363-366. *See also* Growth, Progress
- Devil, i. 48, 72, 75, 134; ii. 61, 62, 311; iii. 112; iv. 166, 351, 352; v. 331; vi. 49, 51, 54, 55, 67; xiii. 61, 331; when dangerous, v. 104, 105; the fourth person of the Godhead, ii. 138-140; Jesus' teaching, i. 229; the modern, v. 116-121; nineteenth century (bad merchant), x. 34, 35. *See also* Witchcraft.
- Devotion, apart from action, xiii. 359, 360
- Devotional books, v. 343
- Devotional spirit, the duty of the church, xiii. 23, 24
- De Wette, W. M. L., xiii. 315
- De Wette's "Introduction to the O. T." criticism of Parker's translation, xiii. 459
- Dewey, Rev. Orville, vi. 410; ix. 33, 34, 238, 346, 384; xi. 350, 405; xii. 328; defended by Rev. S. Osgood, xii. 143, 144, 146, 147
- De Witt, Francis, x. 207, 343
- Dexter, Rev. H. M., xii. 325
- Dial, The*, viii. 528-530; x. 339; xiii. 314; xiv. 107, 456
- Dickinson, John, vii. 31, 141, 400; on slavery, xi. 43
- Dictionaries, xiv. 452, 453
- Dies Irae*, ii. 170
- Dinwiddie, Robert, vii. 49, 50
- Disbelief. *See* Belief
- Disciples, authority of, i. 349
- Discoverers, vii. 205-212; early, xii. 205, 206
- Discoveries, v. 298
- Discussion, right of, vii. 327
- Discussions, xiii. 402
- Disease, ii. 338; x. 186, 187; remedy, i. 163; worship of, i. 54
- Disinterestedness, v. 275, 276
- Disobedience to law, degrees, xiv. 151. *See also* Obedience
- Dispaw, Widow, x. 278
- Dissolution of the Union, xii. 370, 371, 374, 471-473. *See also* Union
- Distilleries, Boston, x. 266
- Distillery in Merrimack St., x. 125

- Disunion, vii. 310, 330-333  
 "Divineness" in Christianity, xiv. 125, 130, 131  
 Divorce, xiii. 372  
 Dix, Dorothea, v. 272, 281, 372; ix. 187; President Pierce and, xii. 173  
 Dobbins, Lieut. S. D., xii. 79  
 Docetæ, iv. 192, 193  
 Doctrine, books on the history of, xiv. 226; false, v. 374; place of, iv. 7, 8. *See also under Christianity*  
 Doctrines, Christianity and, their relation, xiii. 18; changes, x. 296-300; different religious, iv. 380; foundation of, ii. 132, 133; growth in early church, i. 355-359; true and false, i. 238  
 Dog, ii. 312, 313, 359, 360  
 Dogma. *See* Doctrine, Doctrines  
 Doing, religion aids, iii. 186-194  
 Domestic animals, ii. 316, 317  
 Dominic, St., ix. 38  
 Donatian, St., xii. 310  
 Do-nothings, v. 101, 102  
 Dorner, Isaac A., iv. 458; "Historical Development of the Doctrine of the Person of Christ" reviewed, iv. 156, 179-213, 453  
 Doubt, viii. 393, 394; xiii. 338; rise of, xiv. 36  
 Dough-face, viii. 12, 500; xi. 140, 275, 286; xii. 159, 420  
 Douglas, Stephen A., xii. 159, 184, 423, 473; description of, xiv. 303, 304, 312, 415, 416, 444, 445  
 Douglass, Frederick, xi. 54; xii. 426; xiv. 398; account of John Brown's plans, xiv. 407, 408; Mrs., ix. 241  
 Drake, Sir Francis, v. 17  
 Dreams, vi. 270  
 Dred Scott decision, xiv. 284, 289, 294, 306, 307  
 Dress, sources of, v. 7, 8; women's, ix. 253  
 Drink problem. *See* Temperance  
 Drinking customs early in 19th century, xiii. 9  
 Drudgery, v. 205; x. 94, 95  
 Drugs, xiii. 316  
 Drunkard, wife's sufferings, v. 196, 197  
 Drunkenness. *See* Intemperance, Temperance  
 Dualism, i. 74, 75; ii. 304  
 Dudley, Gov. Joseph, x. 284  
 Duelling, iii. 60; ix. 345  
 Dugdale, Richard, i. 252, 253  
 Dupont, de l'Eure, xi. 172  
 Durant, H. L., xiv. 375, 376  
 Duty, viii. 415-417; false idea of, xiv. 167; its place to the practical atheist, ii. 96, 97, 98; business and, xi. 294, 295; God's toward man, ii. 282, 283; natural and conventional, xi. 294; problem the same for all, xiii. 398; supremacy, ii. 249; v. 262, 276. *See* Prayers, *passim*  
 Dyer, Mary, iv. 374, 376; xiv. 436  
 Dying not the question, but living, xiii. 61. *See also* Death
- E
- Earnestness, v. 100, 101, 103  
 Earth, as related to man's body, vi. 292-301  
 Easter, i. 46; v. 321  
 Eastman, Abigail, vii. 282, 283  
 Ebionites, iv. 192, 270  
 Ecclesiastes, book of, i. 315  
 Ecclesiastical institutions, authority, vi. 62, 63; Christendom, vi. 48, 49; church power, vi. 88-90; definition, vi. 44; evil results, vi. 75-78; false ideas, vi. 49-58; Fox, George, vi. 69-71; freedom,

- vi. 90-92; function of institutional church and minister, vi. 72-75; German Protestant, vi. 60-62; growth, vi. 46, 47; idea common in all, vi. 45; leadership, vi. 82-87; origin, vi. 45; politics and reforms, vi. 79-82; Protestant reformers, vi. 66; Quakerism, vi. 69-71; religious consciousness and, vi. 39-96, 401; Roman Catholic, vi. 58-60; services of the church in the past, vi. 87, 88; theological scheme, vi. 64-69; Unitarians, vi. 67; Universalists, vi. 67; world sects, vi. 46, 48.
- Eden, Garden of, xiii. 337
- Edes, Benjamin, ix. 242
- Edinburgh Review*, quoted, viii. 298
- Editor, the mean, v. 152
- Education, America in early times, viii. 318; only a beginning has been made, x. 88, 90; books, v. 212, 220; business as a force in, ix. 104, 106, 107; of children, ix. 105; Christian church's duty, xiii. 29; class, ix. 174; an educated and an ignorant class? x. 82, 83, 86, 87; cost of compared with military establishments, ix. 167, 168, 172; crime and, x. 167, 168; defects of American, ix. 175, 350; x. 92; xiii. 367-369; defined, ix. 91, 139; its need in a democracy, ix. 144; development affected by the neighborhood of slavery, xii. 460, 461; difficulties, x. 100, 101; its effect on men, x. 80, 81; effect of slavery on, xiv. 336-338; encouragements, x. 101, 102; an end in itself, x. 82; in England in 18th cent., viii. 400; in England, public, viii. 358-360; experiments, v. 201; forces in, ix. 104, 121, 139-141; foundations, x. 93; Franklin's service to, vii. 36; future, x. 85, 86; of girls, vi. 372, 426, 427; higher, v. 206-208; ix. 126, 127, 135, 136, 158, 175-177; history shows a progress, x. 83, 84; ideas, their power and influence, v. 220-235; intellectual alone, x. 98; interest in, x. 90, 91; in Massachusetts, means of, x. 237-239; materialistic ideas, x. 94, 95, 101; mental capabilities, v. 208, 209; military, ix. 91, 92; minister's relation to, xiii. 96; moral, v. 236, 237; both mental and moral needed, x. 97, 98; New England in early times, vii. 99, 158; New England in 1855, vi. 389; Parker's preaching on, xiii. 367-369; of the people, ix. 91-177; impediments to popular, ix. 172-175; popular, 1841, x. 78, 79; relation to poverty, ix. 275; difficult for the poor, x. 11; its two processes, ix. 146; religious, x. 97, 98, 251; a right, ix. 91, 100, 101, 141; man's right to, x. 79, 87; science of, ix. 163; sectarian, ix. 126, 129, 154; self-ignorance, v. 237, 238; free and slave States compared, xii. 240, 241; slavery and, ix. 99; xi. 74-88; as affected by slavery and freedom, xii. 458, 459, 460; State as a force in, ix. 104-114; symmetrical, x. 98-100; by toil, v. 201-206; x. 67, 95, 96, 97; value, v. 200, 201; xi. 162; value of intellectual, v. 209-220; in Virginia, vii. 158, 159; women's, ix. 155-157, 182; women in, ix. 193, 194; women's, in Puritan times, vii. 107; must be won, x. 85, 101. *See also* Scholar, Schools, Woman
- "Edward Everett," ship, xii. 168

- Edwards, Benj. W., xii. 57  
 Edwards, Jonathan, ii. 162-164, 167, 168, 169; vi. 22; viii. 414, 418; ix. 197  
 Edwards, Justin, xii. 326, 327  
 Egyptians, monotheism, xiv. 79  
 Ehrenberg, C. G., ii. 246, 251  
 Elders, in the early church, i. 352, 353  
 Eleatic philosophers, i. 78  
 Elect, the, ii. 146, 147, 293, 294; in Puritan theology, xii. 215  
 Election of Taylor, 1848, conduct of, xi. 210, 216  
 Election day, x. 278  
 Electoral votes for slaves, xi. 105, 106  
 Electricity, conduction of, v. 16, 27, 28; vii. 8, 21  
 Elegance, in the home, v. 193, 194  
 "Elijah, the young," xi. 325  
 Eliot, Samuel A. (1798-1862), xii. 273; Fugitive Slave Law, xiv. 253  
 Elizabeth, Queen of England, viii. 404  
 Ellis, Charles M., xii. 262; xiv. 372, 375, 376  
 Ellis, Rev. Geo. E., on Fugitive Slave Law, xii. 145, 146  
 Eloquence, v. 125, 212; viii. 133; ix. 43, 44, 227; xiii. 404; of J. Q. Adams, vii. 247-249; American, xi. 148, 150, 151; Channing's, viii. 161-163; empty, v. 262; feeling essential to, v. 137; the toil behind it, v. 220; Webster's, vii. 291-295, 358-361  
 Emancipation, iv. 246; xiv. 392, 445, 446, 477, 483; John Brown's plan, xiv. 407, 408; laws on, xi. 98, 99  
 Embargo of 1807, vii. 184-189, 195, 227, 431-433; J. Q. Adams and, xi. 221, 242  
 Emerson, George B., ix. 164, 382  
 Emerson, Rev. Ralph, xii. 327  
 Emerson, Ralph Waldo, iv. 422, 423, 476; v. 86, 123, 171; vi. 364; viii. 54-125; xi. 153; xiii. 294, 309; abuse of, xiii. 313; balance of powers, viii. 97, 98; lack of affection, viii. 98; love of beauty, viii. 93; whether a Christian? viii. 74, 75; criticising, viii. 58-60; Divinity School Address, xiii. 481; form of his literature natural and American, viii. 64-66; exalts human nature, viii. 62, 63, 85-90; hated, viii. 61; imagery, viii. 103, 105; inconsistency, viii. 97; individuality, viii. 102, 103; his literary culture, viii. 66-68; his mental poise, viii. 72, 73; method of, viii. 80-84; "Nature," viii. 57; lacks order, viii. 95, 96, 103; his use of oriental literature, viii. 70, 508; opinion of Parker, viii. 506, 507; xii. [xxxviii-xl]; Parker's admiration of, viii. 506; poems, viii. 110-121; quoted on books, viii. 73; quoted on man, viii. 77-79; quoted on nature, viii. 71, 72; rank, xiv. 228; rank in science, viii. 92; religious influence of his writings, viii. 74; reputation, viii. 60; reverential, viii. 64; his scholarship not exact, viii. 69, 70; his scientific knowledge, viii. 70; serenity, viii. 94, 95; sincerity, viii. 122; special works characterized, viii. 108, 109; his starting-point man, viii. 77; literary style, viii. 68, 69, 100-108; teaches trust, viii. 90; teaches revelation of God, viii. 91, 92, 94; opinion of Webster, xii. [xxxvi-xxxviii]  
 Eminent domain, x. 153, 154  
 Emotion. *See* Feeling  
 Encyclopædias, xiv. 453, 454  
 End and means, v. 344-349, 353; xii. 356, 358

- End of life, v. 185, 303  
 Endurance, iii. 178-185  
 Enemies, v. 132; xiii. 392; forgiveness of, v. 173  
 England, Dr., of Charleston, S. C., on slavery, xi. 84  
 England, vii. 37, 184-188, 234, 297, 298, 312-316; xii. 103; America and, xii. 204, 205; aristocracy in, viii. 352, 357; best age of, ix. 227; character, xii. 26, 27; civilization in, viii. 387-405; ix. 266; condition, 1854, xii. 343; conquests, xiv. 235; conservatism in, x. 20; Cuba, xii. 185, 188; danger of war with in 1842, xii. 52, 53; education in, ix. 94-99; expectation of life in, statistics, x. 214; feeling toward America, vii. 124; freedom in, xiv. 235, 236; growth and vigor of, viii. 268, 269; cruelty to Ireland, xii. 200, 201; law favors liberty, xi. 89; Oregon, xii. 73-76; Papists in, xii. 200, 201; opinions of Parker, xiii. 77, 453-467; peace treaty with, vii. 122; property, not man, favored, ix. 272; Protestantism in, x. 298; religion in, ii. 165, 166; Roman Catholicism in, ii. 31; xii. 200, 201; Russian War, 1854, xiv. 229, 232-238; science in, vi. 9; slavery and, xii. 112; slavery abolished, xiv. 280, 281; law as to slaves, xi. 90-92; social changes, ix. 280; under the Stuarts, character of, viii. 330-334, 337, 338, 344-347; universities in, ix. 95-98  
 English, W. H., xiv. 312  
 English colonies, xii. 341  
 English literature, about 1850, iii. 132, 133; compared with German, viii. 471-478  
 English people, xii. 101; education of the people, viii. 358-360; effect of her form of government, viii. 362, 363; foreign relations, viii. 361, 362; Houses of Lords and Commons, viii. 358; inequality of pay in army and navy, viii. 354, 355; inequality of income in the church, viii. 355, 356; influence of mercantile class in the government, viii. 357, 358; political and social state, viii. 353  
 English Revolution, viii. 339; English State Trials, xiii. 304  
 English Transportation Co., v. 28  
 Entail, ix. 280; in Virginia, vii. 167  
 Environment, power of, iv. 402  
 Ephemeron, v. 41, 42  
 Epicurus, vi. 15, 16; ix. 356  
 Episcopal Church, Webster attends, vii. 350  
 Episcopius, xiv. 463, 464  
 Epistles of the N. T., character of, i. 322-325  
 Epistles, genuine, do not mention miracles of Jesus, i. 247  
 Equality, xi. 169, 170  
 Erasmus, viii. 204, 209  
 Erigena, ii. 34; xiv. 452  
 Ernardus, xiv. 30  
 Error, xiii. 58; crime, sin and, x. 151; defined, ii. 347, 348; in the family, ii. 366, 367; in civil government, ii. 354-360; the two kinds, ix. 327; in religion, ii. 367-372; in society, ii. 360-366; value of, ii. 374-377. *See also* Sin  
 Ersch and Gruber, xiv. 453  
 Erskine College, xiv. 286  
 Erskine, Lord, quoted, v. 92  
 Erwin, Mr., xi. 59  
 Esquimaux, religion, i. 22, 23  
 Essenes, i. 107; in Jesus' time, iv. 44, 45, 46  
 Essex junto, vii. 302, 309  
 Esther, book of, i. 315  
 Eternal and transient, v. 334, 335



- Eternity, v. 408; living for, ii. 269-272; time and, v. 108
- Ether, discovery of, vi. 336, 424
- Ethics, v. 404; books on, xiv. 225; sensational doctrine in, vi. 14-17; transcendentalism in, vi. 29-31
- Ethnic religions, xiii. 336; Parker's story of, xiii. 300; value of, iv. 183
- Ethnic Scriptures, viii. 508
- Ethnology of American race, viii. 221
- Eugenius III, xiv. 44, 45, 53
- Eulogies, value, xii. 51
- Europe, xiii. 327; condition in 1850, xii. 126; condition, 1854, xii. 341; social condition, ix. 280, 281; not a field for democracies, ix. 132; national churches of, ii. 15; regressive force, xii. 443, 444; Russian War, 1854, xiv. 229-241. *See also under* Civilization
- European journey, Parker's, 1843-1844, xiii. 326
- European races in America, x. 210, 211
- European struggle for freedom of conscience, xii. 487
- Evangelists, character of their testimony as to Jesus' teaching, i. 220-222; inspiration of, i. 222
- "Evening," poem, xiii. 417
- "Evening Hymn," poem, xiii. 424
- Everett, Edward, vii. 150, 424; x. 341; xii. 159, 183, 184, 281, 322, 420, 473; xiv. 262, 299, 469; Nebraska Bill, xii. 281, 282; on slavery, viii. 156, 513; xii. 268, 269; quoted on Daniel Webster, vii. 440, 459
- Everwin of Steinfield, xiv. 51, 52
- Evidence, in strange occurrences, i. 246
- Evil, vi. 161-163, 337; xiii. 58; absolute, v. 331-333; definition, ii. 307; deification of, i. 74; good out of, i. 50; xiii. 268, 269; individual, ii. 213, 214; kinds, ii. 307; national, ii. 212, 213; in naturalism, i. 178; in supernaturalism, i. 184. *See also* Pain
- Evil beings, worship of, i. 48
- Evolution, ii. 320, 321, 326, 327; v. 17, 18; vi. 422; political, ii. 354-360; religious, ii. 367-372; through sin, ii. 379-389; social, ii. 363-366. *See also* Development, Growth, Progress
- Excellence, permanence of, v. 279-284, 289
- Excise law, vii. 181
- Excitement, religious, v. 388, 393
- Exercise, need of, x. 236
- Exeter, N. H., vii. 285, 442
- Exeter Place, Boston, xiv. 409; letter from, xiii. 279
- Exile, Jeremiah's prediction, i. 309, 310
- Exiles, xii. 197
- Expediency, i. 178; vi. 11, 26
- "Experience as a Minister," xiii. 275-413; composition of, xiii. 286
- Experiment, ii. 320, 321; v. 201; ix. 250, 255, 327; in civilization, viii. 410, 411; domestic, ii. 366, 367; government, ii. 354-360; religious, ii. 367-372; social, ii. 360-366; value, xiv. 163
- Extinction of European races in America, x. 210
- Extra Billy, xiv. 264
- Extravagance, ix. 253, 256; of the poor, x. 114
- Ezekiel, i. 269; his oracle against Tyre, i. 310, 311
- Ezra, book of, i. 315

- Fact, facts, iv. 166, 355; xi. 287-292; love of, v. 133; as used in philosophy, vi. 2-7; in theology, iv. 356-360
- Faculties, trustworthiness, i. 9
- Failure, v. 350, 377; ix. 226; religious aspect of, v. 385; ministers', xiii. 402, 403
- Fairchild, Rev. J. H., xiv. 103
- Faith, i. 186; iv. 161; reason and, iv. 181; unity of, v. 354
- Faithfulness to self, v. 126; xiii. 60
- "Fall, The," i. 99, 102, 404; iv. 310, 351, 352; vi. 50, 52, 55; ix. 222; x. 43
- False doctrines, v. 374
- False idea of duty in America, xiv. 167
- Falsehood, v. 221
- Fame, iii. 196, 197; v. 123, 136; x. 193
- Families in America, decay of, vii. 277
- Family, ii. 234-236; iv. 326, 327; antiquity, v. 187; ethic ideal, ii. 366; permanence, v. 187; its place with the practical atheist, ii. 102-105
- Family stock in America, xii. 216, 217
- Famine, lesson of, ii. 334-336, 340
- Fanaticism, i. 124-128, 182; not piety, vi. 190-192
- Fancy, i. 147
- Faneuil Hall, Boston, vii. 310, 316, 325, 329, 336, 338, 341, 380, 435, 454; ix. 237, 238, 239; xi. 21, 31, 179, 220, 238, 341, 345, 355, 390, 394, 399; xii. 122, 137, 251, 252, 254, 256, 265, 274, 277, 278, 285, 307, 382, 384, 386, 387, 431; xiii. 407; xiv. 185, 187, 191, 250, 254, 255, 260, 299, 311, 352, 355, 358, 359, 360, 362, 372, 373, 374; anti-Nebraska meeting, xii. 282; Burns meeting, xii. 290; George Thompson, Nov. 15, 1850, xii. 119; Union meeting, xii. 120, 121
- "Farewell, The," poem, from the German of Heine, xiii. 444
- Farewell Address of Washington, vii. 72
- Farley, Rev. F. A., ministers' discussion of the Fugitive Slave Law, xii. 144
- Farmer, v. 235; x. 68, 69, 70
- Fast Day, ix. 1, 377
- Fasts, iv. 244
- Fatalism, Democritical, xiv. 69, 70
- Fate, i. 55, 72
- "Father, I will not ask for wealth or fame," poem, xiii. 423
- Fatherhood of God, i. 415-420; ii. 136, 137, 143, 281, 282; vi. 113, 114. *See* Prayers, *passim*
- Fauquier, Gov. Francis, vii. 163, 164
- Faustus, ii. 149; v. 79
- Favoritism, God's, ii. 294, 295
- Fear, iii. 100, 102, 233; v. 32, 331, 333, 393; as a corrective, x. 169; of the future life, iii. 337; of God, ii. 223, 263; in religion, i. 117, 118; the religion of the popular theology, ii. 168, 169, 170, 171; its use in animals, ii. 314, 315
- Federal Convention, 1787, vii. 67
- Federalists, vii. 68, 70, 128, 129; xi. 194; character of, xi. 26; in 1812-14, vii. 296-298. *See also* Democrats
- Feeling, abortive development, v. 142; mastery of, v. 141; necessary to greatness, v. 136-142; neglected, and why, v. 140; place, v. 141, 142; religious, iv. 317-320; in religious leaders, v. 138; its relation to thought, v. 137, 138; unused, iii. 267-269. *See also* Affection

- Fellowship, Parker and the ministers, xiv. 106, 107, 115  
 Felton, C. C., viii. 494, 534  
 Fénelon, v. 343, 348; mysticism, xiv. 57  
 Ferdinand, king of Naples, xii. 142  
 Ferdinand and Isabella, character of, viii. 210-216; Prescott's History of the Reign of, viii. 189-219  
 Fetichism, i. 39-51, 88, 92; in Judaism, i. 88, 89  
 Fetiches, modern, xiii. 316, 317  
 Feudalism, viii. 403  
 Feudal society, xiv. 9, 10  
 Feuerbach, Ludwig A., 1804-1872, iv. 354, 469; xiv. 180, 181  
 Few, rule of the, ii. 107, 108, 116  
 "Fifty Associates," ix. 329  
 Fifty-four forty, xii. 53  
 Fighting, xii. 478-480, 481; working and, xiv. 168, 169; glory of, xii. 29, 30  
 Filibustering, xiii. 376  
 Filibustering expedition of General Walker, xiv. 285, 286  
 Fillmore, Millard, xi. 374, 405, 406; xii. 142; proclamation on recapturing slaves, xiv. 354  
 Filmer, Sir Robert, xii. 116  
 Finch, Sir Henry, quoted on the king's prerogative, xi. 331  
 Finite and infinite, i. 177, 178  
 Fire, v. 23, 43, 78  
 Firemen, v. 163  
 Firmicus, M. J., iv. 161, 454  
 First Church in Boston, x. 278  
 Fish, v. 41  
 Fisheries, vii. 355, 356; Massachusetts, 1846, ix. 294  
 First principles, American lack of, xi. 137-142  
 Fitzpatrick, John B., xii. 355  
 Five great powers, xiv. 276, 277  
 Flesh vs. spirit, i. 119, 134; v. 63; St. Bernard, xiv. 16  
 Fletcher, Grace, vii. 289  
 Fletcher, John, quoted on slavery, xii. 231  
 Flint, Dr. John, xiii. 285; xiv. 442  
 Florence, T. B., xiv. 312  
 Florence, Italy, tribute from, xiii. 460, 461  
 Florida War, vii. 91; cost, ix. 299, 301  
 Flowers, Linnæus quoted, i. 92; on the pulpit, vi. 103, 412; xii. 395  
 Fly, v. 41, 42  
 Foigny, xiv. 21  
 Folger, Peter, vii. 390  
 Follen, C. T. C., viii. 167; anti-slavery cause, viii. 448-452; Christianity, viii. 447; disappointments, viii. 457-461; early years, viii. 444; life, viii. 443; love of freedom, viii. 447-449; moral power, viii. 442; Mrs. Follen's memoir of his life, viii. 460, 461, 528; persecution and exile, viii. 445; teacher and preacher in America, viii. 446; work in New York, viii. 452-456  
 Fontaines, Burgundy, xiv. 6  
 Food, effect on civilization, viii. 376; man's dependence on, vi. 294-296  
 Fools, v. 215, 217, 219  
 Foote, Henry S., xi. 228, 229; xii. 158  
 "For all the trials of my earlier day," poem, xiii. 423  
 Forbearance, xiii. 45  
 Forbes, Hugh, xiv. 396, 397, 480; in 1858-59, xiv. 410-415; letter to Higginson, June 6, 1858, xiv. 417  
 Force, God as, iv. 216; in reforming evil, x. 146; the State and, ix. 111, 112. *See also* Power  
 Forefather's Day, x. 122  
 Foreign Missionary Society, xiv. 340

- Foreign mortality in Massachusetts, x. 215
- Foreign parentage in Massachusetts, x. 209, 210
- Foreign trade, slavery and, xi. 67, 68
- Foreigners and crime, x. 279-281
- Foreigners in New England, x. 243
- Foreordination, ii. 288-290
- Forgiveness, of injuries, v. 173; of self, xiii. 112, 210
- Formality, Christian, v. 178, 179, 390
- Forms, iii. 257-264; iv. 6, 226, 227; x. 294; difference in, v. 355, 356; Jesus' teaching, i. 235, 236; permanent element, v. 358; transient, v. 356, 357. *See also* Sacraments
- Forsyth, John, xii. 60
- Fortescue, Sir John, on English law, xi. 89
- "Fortuitous concourse of atoms," ii. 67, 68, 69, 74, 75, 99
- Fortuitous mechanism, xiv. 93
- Fourier, F. M. C., xiii. 311
- Fourth Gospel, vi. 115, 116; character, i. 226, 230; claims, i. 326-329; genuineness, i. 325
- Fourth of July, x. 278; xii. 333, 391, 392; xiv. 162, 202, 203, 301, 430
- Fox, George, vi. 69-71
- "Fragment from Geibel's 'Tannhäuser,'" poem, xiii. 439, 440
- Frame of things, Cudworth on, xiv. 89-91
- France, vii. 26, 31, 37, 39, 64, 119, 122, 129, 130, 182, 184-188; viii. 402-405; xiii. 78; xiv. 234-238; ecclesiastical condition, ii. 28-31; influence on America (before Revolution), vi. 354; new Constitution of, x. 297; Revolution of, 1848, xi. 165-175, 182, 190; slavery, xiv. 278, 279; slavery abolished, xi. 165-175
- Francis I (of France) and Calvinism, ii. 28
- Francis, Convers, xiii. 482; xiv. 394, 452
- Franklin, Benjamin, ii. 149; v. 16, 208; x. 188, 196; xiii. 375; as administrator, vii. 24; affections, vii. 32; Almanac, vii. 8, 9; ancestry, vii. 390; balance of faculties, vii. 38; benevolence, vii. 32, 33; birth, vii. 1, 388; boyhood, vii. 4; character, vii. 18-40; U. S. Constitution, vii. 67; correspondence, vii. 32; Declaration of Independence, vii. 10, 13; diplomacy, vii. 25; diplomatic services, vii. 37; services to education, vii. 36; end and means, vii. 27, 28; enemies, vii. 29, 30; England, vii. 7, 11, 12; "errata," vii. 27, 29; founder of clubs and societies, vii. 22, 23, 38; France, vii. 13, 14, 63, 64, 395; honors, vii. 8, 9, 10; Hutchinson letters, vii. 12, 390-392; inconsistencies, vii. 30; industry, vii. 40; influence, v. 72, 73; integrity, v. 125, 131; intellect, vii. 18; inventiveness, vii. 20; the kite, vii. 8; languages, vii. 9; literary style, vii. 36; marriage, vii. 29; military matters, vii. 23, 28; modesty, vii. 25; moral powers, vii. 26-31; organizer, vii. 21, 38; outline of life, vii. 2, 3; patriotism, v. 68; diplomatic service in the case of peace in the treaty with Prussia, 1785, xii. 5; Philadelphia, vii. 6; reason, vii. 19, 20; religion, vii. 33-35; scientific labors, vii. 36, 37; simplicity, vii. 20; position on slavery, vii. 15-17; quoted on slavery, xii. 222; tact, vii. 24; tranquillity, v.

- 378; understanding, vii. 19; war, vii. 28; will power, vii. 31; women, vii. 29, 32; verdict of the church, vi. 382; church verdict, xii. 51
- Franklin, Benjamin (uncle), vii. 5
- Franklin, Deborah (Read), vii. 29, 399
- Franklin, James, vii. 6
- Franklin, Josiah, vii. 1
- Franklin, Samuel, vii. 6
- Franklin, Sarah, vii. 3, 389
- Franklin, William Temple, vii. 3, 389, 399
- Franklin Fund, vii. 397-399
- Franklin medals, vii. 23, 395
- Franklin Union, Boston, vii. 399
- Fraternity, vi. 28; xi. 170
- Fraternity, Parker, xiii. 403, 480; xiv. 421, 481, 482
- Fraud, merchant's temptation, x. 13
- Frederick William III, of Prussia, x. 91, 92, 340
- Fredericksted, Santa Cruz, xiii. 285, 287, 413
- Free dinners, x. 275, 345
- Free negroes. *See* Negro
- Free schools. *See* Schools, free
- Free States, new, xii. 485; Slave States compared with, xii. 456-460. *See also* Northern States, Slavery, Southern States
- Freethinkers, French, influence on America, vi. 354 (Ante Revolution)
- Free trade, vii. 218, 303, 308, 309; in England, x. 20, 337; protection and, x. 24, 25; brief summary, 1789-1842, xii. 71. *See also* Tariff
- Free-will. *See under* Will
- Freedmen. John Brown's scheme, xiv. 401
- Freedom, in America, ix. 7, 8; xii. 217, 218; American idea of, xi. 250; in animals, i. 156; the Christian church and, xiii. 22, 23; Congress and, xii. 404; crushing out the idea, xii. 403; education for, viii. 404; English law, xi. 89; European struggle, xii. 487; in Europe, xiv. 235; Dr. Follen's love of, viii. 447-449; Greece, xii. 335; human, vii. 219-226, 250-254; idea of, xii. 362-364; Italy, xii. 336; national conditions, xii. 338; national histories, xii. 334-337; as a national policy, xiii. 347; Negro indifference to, xii. 229, 245; organizing the idea, xii. 403, 404; personal, defined, xi. 2. *See also* Slavery; political, growth of the idea, viii. 276-282; of the Press, viii. 316, 317; progress of contest for, xii. 218; religious, ii. 18, 19, 36, 37; vii. 134, 138; viii. 295, 325; x. 282, 297; xii. 355; xiii. 52, 305, 328; in America, ii. 44-46; in England, viii. 393-401; in Virginia, vii. 168; Roman Catholicism and, xii. 354, 355; Rome, xii. 335; slavery a hostile idea to, xi. 250-255; prospect of triumph over slavery in the U. S., xii. 375; of soul, xi. 19, 20; suppression, xii. 126, 127; Teutonic towns, xii. 337; Western States, xii. 485.
- Freedom of speech, vii. 327; viii. 525, 526; ix. 239; xiii. 314; xiv. 252; in lecturing, xiii. 348, 349; in Massachusetts, xiv. 250, 255, 263; in U. S., xiv. 267; in U. S. Senate, xiv. 249
- Freedom of thought, vi. 66-69; ix. 271
- Freedom of worship, in France, x. 297; in Germany, x. 298
- Freeing slaves, cheapest way, xiv. 393

- Freeman, Watson, xiv. 361, 374, 377, 378, 379, 382, 383, 384, 394
- Freeman, his duty toward the slave, xiv. 423, 424, 426
- Free-soil movement, ix. 16; xi. 189-217
- Free-soil party, xi. 197, 208, 209, 215-217, 395; xiv. 254; position on slavery in 1850, xi. 261, 262
- Frémont, Col., xiv. 314
- French Academy, xiv. 148, 149
- French and Indian War, vii. 49-51, 57
- French materialism, xiv. 180
- French materialists, i. 181
- French people, ii. 28, 29
- French Revolution, vi. 12; vii. 70, 129; viii. 405
- Freneau, Philip, vii. 78
- Friend. *See* Quakers
- Friendship, iii. 96-98, 226-228; Webster's, vii. 352
- Fries, John, vii. 131
- Frivolity, v. 99, 100
- Froebel, xiii. 463, 465
- "From Martin Opitz," poem, xiii. 444, 445
- "From the Russian," poem, xiii. 442, 443
- Fugitive Slave Law, vii. 322, 324, 326, 328, 335, 340, 347, 358, 362, 363, 380, 381; ix. 19, 20, 21, 22, 236, 237, 240, 241, 242, 377; xii. 116, 242, 243, 245; xiii. 119, 120, 379, 467; author, xiv. 348; basis, xiv. 184, 185; Boston and, ix. 35-40, 42-47; xi. 333, 343-351, 361, 362, 372, 373; xii. 140, 252; effect on Boston negroes, xi. 335-337; character, xiv. 353; Commissioner Curtis, xii. 255; constitutionality, xii. 315; xiv. 379-382; courts and, xii. 381-388; danger to the Union, xii. 121, 122; design, xiv. 348, 349; discussion, xii. 430, 431; duty of citizens in regard to it, xi. 301; duty of ministers under, xii. 143-152; Dr. Furness on, xii. 144; Massachusetts and, xi. 339, 341, 342; xii. 272-277, 283; ministers and, xii. 194, 276, 278, 279, 284, 324-329; ministers' discussion, xii. 143-152; moral duty toward, ix. 30-40; Northern assent due to Webster, xii. 322; Northern States and, ix. 88, 89; Rev. Samuel Osgood on, xii. 143, 144; Parker's counsel, ix. 43, 44; Parker and the ministers' discussion, xii. 143-152; Rev. John Pierpont on, xii. 143; punishment for breaking, ix. 332; wickedness, xii. 148.
- Fugitive Slave Law of 1793, its injustice, xi. 101; Webster on, xi. 269, 270; Fugitive slaves, v. 164; vii. 232; constitution and, xi. 231, 232; first, vii. 91; lives of, viii. 37, 504; story of a, xi. 378, 379; story of "Joseph," xi. 310, 311; surrender of, xi. 232-238
- Fulbert, Canon, xiv. 453
- Fuller, Rev. Arthur B., xiv. 420, 481
- Fuller, Margaret, xiv. 481
- Fulton, Robert, v. 78
- Funerals, ii. 170; early custom in New England, x. 278; sadness, v. 413
- Furness, Rev. Wm. H., xiv. 437
- Furniture, fine, v. 193, 194
- Future, prophecy of progress, v. 300, 301
- Future life unknown, ii. 267-269. *See also* Immortality

## G

- Gadsden Treaty, xii. 182
- Gag Law, vii. 222, 225, 431
- Gage, Gen. Thomas, vii. 114
- Gaines, Gen. Edmund P., xii. 60

- Gains, the world's, v. 279-281  
 Galdric, xiv. 13  
 Galileo, v. 76, 77  
 Gallaudet, Thomas H., xii. 379  
 Gallows, the, xiii. 31. *See also* Capital punishment  
 Galvani, v. 277  
 Gambling in Virginia, vii. 164  
 Games, children's, xiv. 215  
 Gannett, Rev. Ezra Stiles, xiv. 106, 420; on the Fugitive Slave Law, xii. 144-152  
 "Garden, A," poem from the German, xiii. 432  
 Gardner, Gov. Henry J., xii. 414, 473; xiv. 354, 475, 478  
 Garner, Margaret, xii. 400  
 Garrett, Thomas, xiv. 427  
 Garrison, W. L. (1805-1879), iv. 461, 462; vii. 366; viii. 159, 449, 515; ix. 381; xi. 201, 202, 395; xii. 183, 194, 399, 401, 402, 421, 426; xiv. 204, 208, 437, 438; humble beginnings of his work, xiii. 308; mobbing, xiii. 313; his platform introduction of T. Parker, xii. 397  
 Gates, Gen. Horatio, vii. 63, 408  
*General Magazine, The*, vii. 23  
 Generosity, v. 143, 144, 154-177; beauty of, v. 154; use of the body, v. 162-165; Boston citizens, v. 159-161; Boston monuments, v. 158, 159; in business, v. 161, 162; of character, v. 165; toward foes, v. 173; instances of the higher sort, v. 165-173; contrasted with meanness, v. 143, 144; good minister, v. 171-173; pecuniary form, v. 157-162; its prevalence, v. 155-157, 166, 175-177  
 Genesis, as a hymn of creation, i. 337; science and, i. 300, 301; ii. 172  
 Genius, v. 68, 69, 71, 72, 74-87; gratitude to God for men of, xiii. 131; men of, xii. 440; men of, and the popular theology, ii. 159, 160, 165, 167  
 Gentian, fringed, x. 329  
 Gentile circumcision, i. 323, 324  
 Gentiles, admission to Christianity, i. 323  
 Gentleman, xi. 157-159; in England, ix. 95, 97, 98; Job's, v. 307; in New England, xii. 215; in New England in the 17th century, viii. 292, 293; in Virginia, viii. 308  
 Geology and Genesis, ii. 172  
 Geometry, i. 157, 216  
 George III, King of England, viii. 401, 402; ix. 76; x. 91  
 Georgia, Ellen Craft, xii. 287; in 1787, xi. 200; early slavery, viii. 315, slavery, xi. 36, 37, 39, 42, 44, 47, 48, 49; tariff of 1828, xii. 286  
*Georgia Telegraph*, xii. 123  
 Gerhard, brother of St. Bernard, xiv. 14, 18, 19, 22  
 German literature, admiration of, viii. 465, 466; church history, viii. 474, 475; classical scholarship, viii. 471-473; compared with English literature, viii. 471; enthusiasm for, viii. 463-465; excellence, viii. 470; hatred of, viii. 466-470; historical work, viii. 473; Menzel's picture, viii. 484-495; in New England, xiii. 310; opinions on, viii. 463-470; original, viii. 30, 33; philosophy, viii. 475-478; religious character, viii. 479-482; theology, viii. 474, 475. *See also* Menzel  
 German Protestant Church, vi. 60-62, 63  
 Germanic atheism, xiv. 180  
 Germany, new Protestantism, x. 298; Protestantism, ii. 37-41; Roman Catholicism, ii. 32; scholar in, viii. 11-13; slavery, xiv. 279, 280

- Gerry, Elbridge (1744-1814), vii. 67; on slavery, xi. 40, 43, 49
- Gettysburg Address, Lincoln's, vii. 430
- Gholson, Mr., xii. 58; on slavery, xi. 57
- Gibeonites, i. 51, 62
- Gibson, Walter M., viii. 410, 524
- Giddings, Joshua R., vii. 366; xii. 80
- Gilbert, Timothy, xiv. 424
- Gilbert of Poitiers, xiv. 6, 48
- Giles, William B., Gov., on slavery, x. 55
- Gill, John, ix. 242
- Gillespie, quoted on Lincoln's fear of slavery, xiv. 392, 393
- Girard case, vii. 350
- Girls High School, Boston, vi. 372, 426, 427
- Giving, charitable, ix. 107
- Gladstone, W. E., on Naples government, xii. 132-135
- Glasgow, Scotland, kidnapping, xii. 429
- Glory, in war, ix. 306; xii. 29, 30
- Gloucester, Eng., xiv. 59
- Glover, Colonel John, vii. 78, 79
- Glückselig, Mr., ix. 229
- God, anger, ii. 139; iv. 351, 353; Aristotle's ideas of, i. 71; aspiration toward, vi. 346-348; beauty, vi. 201; His care for each and all, v. 353; xiii. 219; character, vi. 33, 34; comfort in sorrow, v. 341; communion with, iii. 281-303; conception, i. 13-17, 78, 83, 141-150. *See also* Idea of God; consciousness, ii. 92, 102; v. 337, 340, 341; xiv. 86; constancy of action, vi. 332, 333; definition, vi. 281, 282; duty toward men, v. 351-353; existence, i. 141, 146; existence, Cousin on, i. 15; ground of proof of existence, xiv. 84; existence implied by man's sense of dependence, i. 9, 10; metaphysical arguments for existence according to Cudworth, xiv. 84-86; existence, in supernaturalism, i. 184, 187; fatherhood, i. 415-420; ii. 136, 137, 143, 281, 282; fearing, iii. 102; a finite, i. 177, 178, 179; as force, iv. 216; as goodness, iv. 217, 218; goodness in creation of man, vi. 329-331; Hindoo conceptions of, viii. 414; associated with the great events of human life, v. 340; idea of, i. 10-13, 16, 82, 141, 142, 145; iv. 306, 307; v. 328, 329. *See also* Idea of God; prevailing idea, i. [xviii.]; false idea of relation to man, vi. 53-55; practical result of entertaining wrong ideas, v. 229, 230; immanence, iv. 214; v. 11, 12; the Infinite, v. 327, 328; vi. 281-285; Infinite perfection, v. 375; xiii. 330-333; infinity, xiii. 53; Jesus' teaching, i. 228, 229; justice, iii. 57; as king, ii. 143, 281, 282; knowing, i. 146, 184, 187, 190, 191; iv. 423; v. 329, 330; vi. 20; xiv. 84; law, v. 333; law and progress, vi. 336-343; living, xiii. 21, 22; as love, ix. 289, 290; man's desire of union with, vi. 241, 242, 247-249; man's feeling toward, vi. 343; man's natural delight in, vi. 167-174; man's search after, vi. 236-241, 246, 247; manifestations, iii. 3-6; in monotheism, i. 80, 81; motherhood of, vi. 201-203; x. 182; xiii. 58, 332, 333. *See also* Prayers *passim*; in national life, v. 339, 340; in naturalism, i. 176, 177; nature, i. 142-150; in Nature, i. 158, 159; ii. 195, 196; v. 337-339;



- not to be confused with Nature, i. 174-182; ii. 90; perfection, vi. 329; pictures of, i. 86; plans and purposes, vi. 333-336; Plato's ideas, i. 71; possibility and actuality, xiv. 85; power, vi. 331, 332; proofs, their place, i. 11-13; Providence, xiii. 57; relation to man, iv. 311-313; vi. 329-348; revelation, in Emerson, viii. 91, 92; revelation, in matter, vi. 250-266; revelation in his works, v. 330, 331; revealed in the world, iv. 214-216; sentiment, i. 9, 17, 82, 141; sentiment and speculation, xiv. 86; separate from Nature, i. 174-182; ii. 90; sovereignty, i. 403-408, 410; spiritual view, i. 190, 191; in supernaturalism, i. 184; theological, iii. 214-218; in the popular theology, ii. 136-141, 163; thought of, as a basis of hope and happiness, ii. 84-86; trust in, v. 342-349; vi. 344-346; unity, i. 24, 80, 81, 83; unity, as taught by ancient Egyptians and Greeks, xiv. 77-81; variable, ii. 297, 305; His voice in the heart, i. 335; a man of war, ix. 289; as wisdom, iv. 216, 217; wrath, ii. 139; iv. 351, 353. *See also* Atheism, Atonement, Incarnation, Theism
- Goddard, Matilda, xiv. 457, 458
- Goddard, Thomas, xiii. 285
- Godfrey, Bishop of Chartres, xiv. 32
- God-man, iv. 182-189; historical development of the idea in Dorner, iv. 189-211; origin of the idea according to Dorner, iv. 182-189; term, i. 347, 348
- Gods, dead, v. 356, 357; evil character in polytheism, i. 72; good and evil, i. 48
- Goethe, viii. 485, 486; compared with Emerson, viii. 97, 98
- Gog and Noah's ark, xii. 171, 172, 192
- Gold, ix. 249, 256-259
- Gold discoveries, stimulus of, xii. 350
- Golden Age, i. 69, 97, 100, 102
- Golden rule, v. 112, 115, 162, 291
- "Golden Wedding," poem, xiii. 420, 421
- Good and evil, in naturalism, i. 178; in supernaturalism, i. 184
- Good out of evil, i. 50; xiii. 268, 269
- Good Samaritan, v. 347
- "Good Shepherd, The," poem, xiii. 426, 427
- Good temper, v. 195, 196
- Good will, in the world of matter, vi. 262-264
- Good works, xiii. 29-34
- Goode, Washington, ix. 348
- Goodness, Mr., v. 178, 179
- Goodress, i. 200; iii. 17; in bad men, v. 271, 282; the real foundation of the church, iv. 228; defined, iii. 1; iv. 218, 219; elements of, v. 264-266; excellence of, iv. 214-229, 460, 461; God as, iv. 217, 218; greatness and, v. 180; hidden, v. 273, 274, 280; of human nature, v. 50; instances of, v. 27; superior to intellect, iv. 219, 222, 224; power of, v. 274, 275; its preponderance in mankind, v. 264-275; is essential religion, iv. 224-227; true service of God, iv. 224, 225; a social bond, iv. 222; in unlikely places, v. 282, 283; vitality of, iv. 223
- Gore, Christopher, vii. 288, 369

- Gorham, Nathaniel, on slavery, xi. 44
- "Gospel of Love, The," poem, xiii. 422
- Gospels, apocryphal, i. 225; testimony as to the miracles of Jesus, i. 247
- Gospels, synoptic, character, i. 226, 227, 231; their claim to infallibility examined, i. 325-329; differences in, i. 222, 223; testimony in regard to miracles of Jesus, i. 247
- Goudy, Wm., on slavery, xi. 48
- Government, ii. 116, 117; xiii. 373; John Adams's plan, vii. 156; agencies that carry on, xii. 103
- Government, American, in 1783, vii. 65, 66; American in 1785, vii. 65, 66; idea of, in America and in France, xi. 170; aristocratic idea, xii. 105, 106, 109; under practical atheism, ii. 117; bad, ix. 75; its relation to civilization, viii. 391-393; democratic idea, xii. 104, 105; despotic idea, xii. 105; a divine appointment? ix. 50; duty of, xii. 437; effect on character of the people, xii. 103; errors in, ii. 354-360; European instability, xii. 126; expense, ix. 253; false ideas about, xii. 114, 115, 116; for part or all of the people, xii. 114, 115; function, xii. 363; obedience to, xii. 116, 117; object of, xi. 367, 369; xiv. 180, 182, 183; "of the people, by the people, for the people," origin of the phrase, vii. 211, 430; ix. 7, 72, 99, 143; x. 26, 41; xi. 37, 89, 250; "of all, for all, by all," xii. 104, 221, 342, 363, 436; xiii. 104; xiv. 169, 322; protection of property, xii. 115; U. S. in the grip of the slavery power, xiv. 289-296; women in, ix. 197-201
- Governorship of Massachusetts, change in respect paid, vi. 358
- Grace and nature, ii. 141
- Graham, John. *See* Claverhouse
- Grain, v. 19
- Grammars, xiv. 452, 453
- Grancy, xiv. 13
- Grand juries in Boston 1854 in connection with the Burns case, xiv. 373, 374
- Grandfather, x. 200-202
- Gratitude, ix. 222, 223, 331
- Gravitation, v. 76, 77
- Grayson, William, on slavery, xi. 44
- Great meadow, xiii. 3, 4
- Great men, ii. 238-240; iii. 89, 195; iv. 40-42; v. 67-74; x. 89; xiii. 374; bad, x. 194, 195; two classes, v. 74-87; modesty of, v. 135; Parker's treatment of, xiii. 374, 375; how society makes ready for them, ix. 57, 58; thanks to God for, xiii. 138, 139, 153, 205
- "Great Song," viii. 448, 531
- Great Spirit, in Fetichism, i. 45
- Great and Thursday Lecture. *See* Thursday Lecture
- Greatness, vii. 204-212, 268-281; examples of, vii. 268; goodness and, v. 180; Washington's, vii. 95, 96
- Greece, vii. 307, 341, 352, 446; x. 328; xii. 335; belief in immortality, i. 110-113; fall of, xii. 129; Dr. Howe and, xiv. 427; monotheism, xiv. 78, 79, 80; religion of, i. 25, 41, 42, 45, 51-74; iv. 185, 186; present religious state, ii. 22, 23
- Greek and Latin literature, superiority of German work in, viii. 471-473
- Greek Church, ii. 14, 22-25

Greek literature, viii. 381  
 Greek national character, xi.  
     120, 121  
 Greek religion, dead, v. 356  
 Greeley, Horace, xiv. 264, 444,  
     475  
 Greenough, Wm. W., xiv. 374  
 Greenwood, Miles, v. 9  
 Gregory VII, Pope, v. 225; xiv.  
     12  
 Grenville, George, xi. 328  
 Gridley, Richard, vii. 108  
 Grier, Judge Robert C., xii.  
     166, 382  
 Griesbach, J. J., viii. 3  
 Grimes, Rev. L. A., xii. 329-  
     331  
 Grinnell, Joseph, xii. 80  
 Growth, arrested, x. 139, 140;  
     natural, as seen in the apple,  
     x. 181; power in man, xiii.  
     54, 55; religious historically,  
     ii. 124-127  
 Grundy, Moses, xi. 54  
 "Guidance," poem, xiii. 419  
 Guido, brother of St. Bernard,  
     xiv. 13, 14  
 Gunpowder, ii. 373, 374; Can-  
     ada Indians and, v. 222  
 Gurney, J. J., xii. 243  
 Gurowski, Count, xiv. 356, 478,  
     479  
 Gustavus Adolphus, ii. 37  
 Guyon, Madame, v. 343, 348

## H

Habeas Corpus Act, viii. 339  
 Hagard, John, xi. 213, 214  
 Haldar, Rakhal Des, xiii. 461  
 Hale, John Parker, vii. 366; xi.  
     208, 396; xii. 158, 190, 411,  
     420; xiv. 281, 291, 294, 348,  
     357, 375, 376; letters from  
     Parker, May 11 and 12, 1858,  
     in John Brown and Kansas  
     affairs, xiv. 414, 415; speech  
     on the Dred Scott decision,  
     xiv. 306, 307  
 Hallett, Benjamin, of No. Car-  
     olina, xii. 235, 236  
 Hallett, Benjamin F., xii. 292,  
     293, 329-332, 382; xiv. 254,  
     255, 256, 351, 374, 375, 376,  
     377, 386  
 Haman, i. 128  
 Hamilton, Alexander, vii. 68,  
     69, 126, 127, 131, 172, 173,  
     409, 426; quarrel with John  
     Adams, vii. 422; on slavery,  
     xi. 46  
 Hammond, James H., xiv. 335;  
     xiv. 342, 343  
 Hancock, John, vii. 37, 57, 67,  
     117, 126, 146; ix. 242; xi.  
     325; xii. 268; quoted on the  
     Boston Massacre, xi. 337,  
     338; quoted on anniversary  
     of Boston Massacre, xi. 375-  
     377; kidnapping in 1788, xi.  
     368; on the object of govern-  
     ment, xi. 369; opinions on  
     slavery, xi. 377  
 Hand-clapping, xiii. 379  
 "Hand, head and heart," x. 40  
 "Hands," x. 94  
 Hanging, xii. 39, 40; for desert-  
     ers, xii. 23, 24; in effigy, xi.  
     328. *See also* Capital pun-  
     ishment  
 Hannegan, Edward A., xii. 74  
 Happiness, v. 134; defined, ii.  
     309; what constitutes, xiii.  
     270, 271; relative amount in  
     human life, ii. 324, 325  
 Happiness. *See also* Joy  
 Happy man, v. 134  
 Hard times, ix. 247-262  
 Hare, Francis, 1671-1740, iv.  
     174, 455  
 Harmony between God and  
     man, v. 358-362; of the uni-  
     verse, ii. 343-345  
 Harney, Gen. Wm. S., xii. 24  
 Harper, William, quoted on  
     slavery, xii. 225, 226, 227;  
     quoted on free and slave  
     labor, xii. 239  
 Harper's Ferry, xiv. 401, 407,  
     410, 419, 420, 440, 442  
 Harris, Wm. T., quoted on  
     Parker, xii. [xxxiv]

- Harrison, President Wm. H., xi. 178; election, xii. 61
- Harvard College. *See* Harvard University
- Harvard Divinity School, xiii. 297, 298, 312, 481-484; character of the professors, xiii. 305; opposition to Parker's addressing the graduating class, xiii. 391; Parker and, xiv. 105
- Harvard University, v. 158, 160; vii. 338; ix. 162, 163, 240, 300, 301; x. 301; xii. 264, 317; Alumni, x. 122, 131; character, xiv. 224; library, xiv. 450; Parker at, xiii. 481, 482; servility, xiv. 300
- Haste of American people, xi. 145-147
- Hate, v. 132; xiii. 65; in religion, i. 124-128
- Hawkins, John H. W., x. 341
- Hawkins, N., xiv. 397, 411, 412, 413
- Hayes, Joseph K., xii. 307
- Haynau, General, ix. 22, 378
- Hayne, Robert Young, Webster's speech against, vii. 310, 311
- Hayti, vii. 231, 232; J. Q. Adams and, xi. 197
- Healing power of true religion, ix. 367-369
- Health, importance of, x. 229-237, 245-250; in Massachusetts about 1855, x. 227-231
- Heart, ranks above conscience, iii. 82; lack of, iii. 91. *See also* Affection
- Heartlessness, v. 119
- Heat, man's dependence on, vi. 290-292
- Heathen, ii. 176; ix. 357; Christianity of, i. 257, 258; damnation of, vi. 134
- Heathenism, Christianity and, ii. 8, 9, 10, 21; influence on Christianity, iv. 184-186; social, xiii. 97
- Heaven, various ideas of, ii. 267; the orthodox, v. 412
- Hebraism and Christianity, ii. 8, 10, 21
- Hebrew literature, qualities of, viii. 33
- Hebrew nation, character, xi. 120; its genius for religion, v. 86
- Hebrews, Epistle to, i. 321
- Hegel, G. W. F., i. 7; ii. 196; Christology of, iv. 209; definition of religion, i. 34; Menzel's unfair treatment of, viii. 487, 490, 491
- Heidelberg, xii. 254
- Heine, poem from the German of, xiii. 434-437, 441, 444
- Hell, ii. 152-154, 161-163, 276; iii. 337; iv. 295, 312, 351, 353, 358; v. 331; vi. 50, 53, 55, 67; xiii. 61; fear of, ii. 257; Jesus' teaching, i. 229
- Heloise. *See* Abelard
- Helots, i. 51, 62
- Helper, H. R., xiv. 290, 472
- Helpfulness, human, v. 231-233; ix. 369
- Hen, ii. 315
- Hennell, Charles C., ii. 179
- Henry I, of England, xiv. 25, 26
- Henry VIII, of England, xiv. 155
- Henry, Patrick, vii. 56, 57; on slavery, xi. 45, 46, 47
- Henry of Lausanne, xiv. 6, 51
- Herbert, Mr., of Alabama, xiv. 264
- Hercules, i. 305
- Heredity, v. 66, 67, 70, 73
- Heresy, Abelard, i. 241; Bernard and Abelard, xiv. 41; difficulty of suppressing, xiv. 43, 44, 49; in Massachusetts in the 17th century, viii. 289-291; origin, xiv. 50; Parker's, xiv. 107-109
- Heretics, 12th century, xiv. 49
- Herndon, Wm. H., xiv. 392, 443, 444, 446; Parker, corre-

- spondence, xii. [xxxvi]; xiv. 474
- Herod, ix. 37, 38; xiv. 155, 309
- Heroism, i. 398, 399; ii. 72; v. 162, 163; ix. 306; x. 190; basis, ii. 270; the highest, v. 299; modern, xiii. 34-36; religious, i. 132, 133; of the soul, v. 414
- Hertha, iii. 248
- Hesiod, immortality in, i. 111
- Hesse, viii. 444, 445
- Hibernation, v. 13, 14
- Hickok, Laurens P., viii. 418, 524
- Higginson, T. W., correspondence with John Brown in reference to the Underground Railroad, Feb., 1858, xiv. 399; letter from John Brown, xiv. 398; indicted, 1854, xiv. 375; on the Parker Library, report to the trustees of the Boston Public Library, xiv. 449-458
- High schools, ix. 125, 153, 154, 155, 193; in Massachusetts about 1855, x. 237
- Higher law, xii. 119, 120, 123, 126, 127, 273-275; xiii. 56, 380; xiv. 154, 161, 162, 173, 179, 180, 181, 182; Congress and, xii. 142; U. S. Constitution and, xi. 309; America's danger in disregarding, xii. 344, 358-361; joy of keeping, v. 335, 336
- Higher worlds, v. 409, 410
- Hildreth, Richard, viii. 519
- Hildreth's "History of the United States," reviewed, viii. 283-322; aristocracy, 292-294; commendation, 319; criticism, 320, 321; free press and free school, 316-318; growth of religious freedom, 295-298; treatment of the Indians, 298-304, 311; New England and the Puritans, 284-308; scope of the work, 283; servants, 304-311; slavery, 311-315; theocratic government, 285-292; trade and manufactures, 318
- Hill, Isaac, vii. 300-302, 339, 340
- Hill, Mark L., vii. 306
- Hillin, xiv. 54
- Hindoo deities, viii. 414
- Historian, duty and office of, viii. 173-184; advance in art of, viii. 181-183; a biographer of a nation, viii. 176; character of, viii. 179, 180; a critic, viii. 178; spirit of humanity, viii. 183; industrial conditions, viii. 177, 178; philosophy, viii. 179, 183; social conditions, viii. 177, 178
- Historical testimony, value, i. 220-222
- History, how to write American, viii. 271, 274-277; books on, xiv. 226, 227; ecclesiastical. *See* Church history; German work in, viii. 473, 475; God in, v. 339, 340; humanity, viii. 184. *See also* Historian; its origin and growth, 393; philosophy of, viii. 184, 418; problem of the historian, viii. 370; study of, xiv. 222; its value, viii. 365-367; writing, viii. 327
- "History of the Spanish Protestants," de Castro's, story from, ix. 33, 34
- Hoar, Samuel (1778-1856), experience in Charleston, S. C., x. 24, 338; xi. 180, 394; xii. 67, 271; xiv. 249, 364
- Hobbes, Thomas, i. 181; vi. 12; xii. 116, 360; argument against theism, xiv. 74; quoted on atheism, ii. 118; philosophy of, xiv. 63, 461-463
- Hobby, Mr., vii. 45
- Holbach, P. H. T., vi. 400
- Holiness, v. 381
- Holland, vii. 121, 130; religious toleration, xii. 215; Remonstrants, xiv. 463, 464

- Hollis Street Church, Boston, x. 341; xiii. 452
- Holmes, John, vii. 306
- Holy coat of Trèves, i. 250; xiii. 462
- Holy Ghost, ii. 148, 149; iii. 281, 298; iv. 351; God the, ii. 137
- Home, v. 188-190; a school of affection, ix. 212, 213; associations, ix. 210, 211; child and mother, ix. 210; elegance in, v. 193, 194; making it happy, ix. 218, 219; humanizing power, ix. 214; ideal, ix. 209; influence on childhood, ix. 215-217; moral influence, ix. 207-219; leaving, xiv. 220; permanent institution, ix. 207; picture of, ix. 208; the cradle of virtue, v. 197-199
- Homer, v. 277, 278; immortality in, i. 110; superstitious veneration of, i. 296, 297
- Homer, Mr., minister, xiv. 204
- Honesty, iii. 187; in business, x. 13
- Honorius II, xiv. 24
- Honors, empty, v. 336
- Hope, ii. 84; iv. 130
- Hopefulness of America, xi. 144, 145
- Hopkins, Edward, viii. 499
- Hopkins, Rev. Samuel (1721-1803), i. 91; quoted on Cudworth's arguments for God, xiv. 86; on slavery, xi. 39
- Hopkins Fund, viii. 6, 499
- Hopkinton, N. H., vii. 289
- Hopper, Isaac, x. 197
- "Horizon," ship, vii. 186
- Hospitals, vi. 388
- House of Lords, viii. 402
- House of Refuge, v. 61-63
- Housework, v. 98, 106, 108
- Houston, Sam., xii. 59
- "How sweetly from the western sky," poem, xiii. 417
- "How to move the world," parable, xiii. 267, 268
- Howe, Dr. Samuel G., x. 235, 344; xiv. 359, 372, 438; relations with John Brown, xiv. 396-419, 438, 440, 441, 443, 447; Greece, xiv. 427; letter of explanation to Parker, Jan. 22, 1860, xiv. 440; Poland, xiv. 427; service to the country, xiv. 447
- Hu, x. 84
- Hubbard, Henry, experience in New Orleans, La., x. 24, 338
- Hudson, Charles, xii. 80
- Hug, ii. 32
- Hughes, William, xi. 343, 344, 366, 374; xii. [xvii-xxiv], 123; xiv. 351
- Human affections, thanks to God for. *See* Prayers, *passim*
- Human life. *See* Life
- "Human Misery, Heavenly Relief," poem, xiii. 426
- Human nature, i. 19, 27; ii. 142; as God meant it, v. 56, 57; v. 50. *See also* Man
- Human rights. *See* Rights of man
- Human sacrifice, i. 47, 49, 50, 122, 123; in Mexico, viii. 241-243
- Humanity, i. 50; new crime against, xii. 250-332; crushing out the sentiment, xii. 403; denial of, xii. 422; rise of the spirit of, viii. 182, 183
- Humboldt, A. von, ii. 344, v. 68, 69, xiv. 68, 338; quoted, v. 30
- Humdrum, village of, x. 60-63
- Hume, David, i. 181; iv. 173; vi. 19, 20
- Humility, v. 184
- Hungarian revolution, 1848-49, ix. 378
- Hunger, use of, ii. 327
- Hunkerism, v. 119, 120, 227, 228; xiii. 66, 453; described, vi. 369-373
- Hunkerization, xiii. 368
- Hunt, Memucan, xii. 60

- Huske, Mr., proposer of the Stamp Act, xi. 328, 333  
 Huss, John, v. 175, 176  
 Hutchinson, Mrs. Anne, viii. 287  
 Hutchinson, Gov. Thomas, vii. 12, 112, 113, 390, 391, 420; ix. 236; xi. 327, 329  
 Hylozoic atheism, xiv. 74, 75  
 Hylozoism, i. 77  
 "Hymn No. 1400 in Chevalier Bunsen's Collection," poem, xiii. 445, 446  
 Hymns, "damnation," ix. 196, 197  
 Hypocrisy. *See* Pharisees  
 "Hypothesis of a God," i. 176

I

- Idea, ideas, i. 145; iii. 169; vi. 1, 2, 7; difference in men's ability to devise, v. 226, 227; false and true, v. 221; false idea of God, v. 229, 230; false idea of money, v. 227, 228; false idea of pleasure, v. 227; false idea of the rights of man, v. 229; false idea of woman, v. 228; practical influence of false, v. 227-230; relation to feeling and action, v. 222, 223, 224; power of, iii. 41-43; v. 225; xii. 367; power and influence of, v. 220-235; power of new religious, iv. 411, 412; importance of true, v. 222; true idea of God and religion, v. 233-235; true idea of human life, v. 230, 231; true idea of human rights, v. 231-233; practical influence of true ideas, v. 230-235  
 Idea of God, i. 10-13, 16, 82, 141, 142, 145; ii. 62, 86; iii. 136, 284; v. 328, 329; xiii. 53; xiv. 84, 85; adequate, vi. 155-166; basis of natural, vi. 151, 152; Biblical, vi. 100-120; inadequacy of Biblical, vi. 116-120; accords with man's civilization, vi. 145-148; ecclesiastical, vi. 121-143; evil influence of the ecclesiastical, vi. 139; failure of ecclesiastical, vi. 148-151, 166; formation of the ecclesiastical, vi. 121-124; imperfection of the ecclesiastical, vi. 125-129; inadequacy of the ecclesiastical from standpoint of science, vi. 129-140; insecurity of the ecclesiastical, vi. 140; mistaken ecclesiastical, vi. 141-143; false, iii. 215; vi. 49-52; growth of, vi. 237-241, 283; infinite perfection, vi. 152-155; Jesus', vi. 113-115; John's, vi. 115, 116; minor Prophets', vi. 108-112; monotheistic, vi. 103, 104; Mosaic, vi. 104-108; natural and philosophical, vi. 144-166; later O. T., vi. 108-112; Paul's, vi. 115; polytheistic, vi. 103; of Proverbs, vi. 108-112; Psalmist's, vi. 108-112; religion and the ecclesiastical, vi. 133-139; religion and natural, vi. 160-166; science and the ecclesiastical, vi. 129-133; science and natural, vi. 155-160; sensational school on, vi. 17-19; transcendentalism on, vi. 32-34; value, ii. 59  
 Idea of man, xiii. 54-57. *See also* Man  
 Ideal and actual in character, v. 181-183  
 Idealization, personal, v. 132-134  
 Idealizing forces, v. 382  
 Ideals, v. 29, 30; need of, v. 296, 297; personal, iv. 76; social, iv. 76, 77  
 Idiocy in Massachusetts, 1857, x. 223, 224  
 Idle rich, v. 101, 102  
 Idleness, v. 99, 101, 102; ix. 253, 254; x. 45, 57; relation to poverty, ix. 275

- Idolatry, in Judaism, i. 89; vi. 103
- Idols, i. 39, 40, 51; vi. 244, 423; worst, v. 135
- Ignorance, iii. 73; of self, v. 237, 238
- Ill health. *See* Health
- Ill temper, v. 195
- Illinois, negro immigrants, xii. 244; attempt to establish slavery, xii. 190
- Illiteracy, among criminals, x. 161; in the slave States, xi. 79, 80
- Illustrations, Parker's, xiii. 399-401
- Imagination, viii. 379-381; John Adams's, vii. 137; Jefferson's, vii. 193, 194; stirred by the beauty of the material world, v. 33-37; its use in civilization, vi. 314-318; Washington's, vii. 71, 72; Webster's, vii. 354
- Imitation, Americans' of foreign faults, xi. 130
- Immaculate conception, ii. 132, 133
- Immanence, i. 152, 153, 159, 161, 174, 181, 183, 187; iii. 286, 287; iv. 214, 218; v. 11, 12
- Immaterialism, xiv. 71
- Immigrants, slavery, xii. 166, 167
- Immigration, ix. 337-339; xii. 357, 358; statistics from 1790 to 1853, xii. 208, 209
- Immortality, i. 193; iii. 127; iv. 311; v. 375, 408; xiii. 145, 147, 180, 188; of animals, ii. 318, 319; antiquity's belief in, i. 109-116; arguments, iii. 324-332; belief clear and deep, iii. 326, 327; general belief, i. 103, 104; instinctive belief, ii. 260, 261, 269; iii. 321; belief in proved by deification, i. 66; universal belief, ii. 266; iii. 320, 325; certainty, ii. 268; as taught in the church, ii. 257-261; popular church doctrine of, iii. 331-333; consciousness, iii. 333; denied by some philosophers and why, ii. 261-266; desire of men, iii. 327; determined by conduct and character here, v. 406-408; doubt of, iii. 323; educative nature of future life, iii. 336-339; feeling, iii. 343-346; Genesis, ii. 259; God and, iii. 322, 330; greatness of the idea, ii. 256; in the Greek religion, v. 418; growth in future life, iii. 334, 339-342; harmful effect of the idea, ii. 256-260; heaven, iii. 342; heaven, various ideas of, ii. 267; do those in heaven know anything of earth? iii. 341; history of the doctrine, i. 114; hope in death, ii. 274-279; human life and basis of noble living, ii. 269-272; incompleteness of human life, iii. 328; injustice on earth, iii. 329; Jesus' teaching, i. 232; conception in Judaism, i. 104-108; mortality, iii. 343-346; nature of the future life, iii. 333-339; popularity, ii. 260; proof, iii. 324-332; recognition of friends, iii. 342; retribution, iii. 335; lightens the sadness of the world, ii. 272, 273; savage belief in, i. 108, 109; sensational school on, vi. 20, 21; social, iii. 333; in the popular theology, ii. 161; transcendentalism on, vi. 34, 35
- Impressment of American seamen, vii. 297-299
- Imprisonment, Boston statistics, x. 119-121; for debt, v. 146; for political offenses, Naples, xii. 134, 135; as a remedy for intemperance, x. 132; unjust, x. 162



- "In darker days end nights of storm," poem, xiii. 430
- "In Memoriam," Tennyson's, v. 66
- Incarnation, i. 56; iv. 181-183, 198, 199, 351, 353
- Inconsistency. *See* Consistency
- Independence, viii. 400
- Independence Day, x. 278; xii. 333, 391, 392; xiv. 162, 202, 203, 301, 430
- Independent, The*, xii. 267, 284, 326, 424
- Indeterminate sentence, x. 342
- Indexes to books, xiv. 67
- India, ii. 47; viii. 377, 380; xii. 341; England and, xii. 193; literature, viii. 380; Parker's influence in, xiii. 461; religion of, iv. 185
- Indians, North American, vii. 32, 43, 49, 50, 96, 221; viii. 37; Anglo-Saxons and, xii. 202, 203; cruelties toward, xii. 203; extinction of, xiv. 272-273; fighting, ix. 299; French and, xii. 202; in Massachusetts, 1855, x. 203; number of, xiv. 272; Puritans and, xii. 202, 203; religion, i. 22, 41; slavery, xii. 216; Spaniards and, xii. 202; not studied, viii. 284; how treated by New England settlers, viii. 247, 248, 298-304. *See also* names of tribes
- Individual, his relation to the community, ix. 52-63; rules of conduct, ix. 60, 61; relative rank of his faculties, ix. 53, 54; God's care for, v. 353; importance, v. 91-95; insignificance, v. 89, 90; power, xii. 396; relation to the race, iii. 27-29, 47-49; sacrifice of, v. 93; relation to statutes, xiv. 150-162; value, xii. 333
- Individuality, iii. 85, 86; Christianity and, xiii. 19, 22; Emerson's, viii. 102, 103
- Inductive method, vi. 4, 5
- Industrial age, ix. 251
- Industrial civilization, xiv. 170, 173
- Industrial coöperation, iv. 418, 475, 476; vi. 395
- Industrial democracy, xii. 341, 342; xiv. 323-325; basis of, xiv. 173
- Industrial development, ix. 106, 107, 109
- Industrial progress, ix. 252; dependent on education, ix. 132
- Industrial schools in Massachusetts about 1855, x. 238
- Industry, v. 81, 84, 99; ix. 272; divinity of, ii. 236, 237; educational value, v. 201-204; Franklin's, vii. 40; martyrs to, v. 107; New England, xiii. 364, 365; organization of, v. 205, 206; effect of slavery on, xi. 60-72; xiv. 335, 336; free and slave sections compared, xii. 237-239
- Infallibility, iv. 349; in Roman Catholicism, i. 372, 373; in theology, vi. 62, 63
- Infamy of punishment for crime, x. 164
- Infant mortality, ix. 284; x. 216; in Boston, x. 111
- Infanticide, x. 216
- Inferior nations, x. 142, 143, 144
- Infidelity, iv. 13, 16
- Infidels, v. 318, 414; xiii. 18, 60; xiv. 101
- Infinite, i. 15, 80, 142, 149
- Infinite and finite, xiv. 83
- Infinite God, ii. 197, 198; v. 327, 328; xiii. 53
- Inhumanity, atheism and, xii. 422; Commissioner Loring, xii. 318
- Injustice, of England to America, iii. 64; danger to the State, xii. 128-131; in France, iii. 65; law and, xii. 126. *See also* Justice
- Innocent II, xiv. 24-29

- Innocent III, i. 390  
 Inoculation, x. 317  
 Inquisition, ii. 26; v. 142; ix. 38; incident from, ix. 33, 34; in Spain, viii. 195-197  
 Insanity, x. 174; in Massachusetts in 1854, x. 224-227  
 Insects, v. 13, 41  
 Inspiration, i. 168-207; iii. 37; iv. 301, 313-315; vi. 35; viii. 84, 85; ancient belief, i. 201-203; anti-rationalistic view (supernaturalism), i. 183-189; of the Bible, xiii. 61, 62, 299; attacks on Bible, ii. 178, 179; Parker's early views of the Bible, xiii. 297; conditions of, i. 195; denial, i. 173; early belief in, i. 171; extent, i. 203; extravagant claims, i. 172; false idea of, v. 362-366; vi. 55, 56; forms, i. 195, 196; history of the ecclesiastical doctrine, i. 202; immediateness, i. 190-192; natural-religious view (spiritualism), i. 190-207; of O. T. prophets, i. 306-308; one in kind, i. 192-194; personal experience, i. 204; power, i. 197-200; present, xiii. 22; Protestant position as to, i. 394, 395; rationalistic view (naturalism), i. 174-182; real now as ever, i. 205-207; Roman Catholic view, i. 372, 373, 376; doctrine of, in the popular theology, ii. 149, 150; true idea of, v. 366-374; vague ideas, i. 172; varying in degree, i. 194, 195; visions, i. 204, 205  
 Instinct, i. 163-165; ii. 313; iv. 343, 467, 468; in animals, vi. 231; in man, vi. 231, 232; religious, vi. 232, 233. *See also* Religious consciousness  
 Institutions, defined, vi. 41; their growth and change, vi. 41-43; ecclesiastical. *See that title*; great, v. 259; man and, i. 1, 2; man-made, God-shaped, v. 249-251; need of righteous, ix. 65-67, 72-77; new soil for new, v. 247-249; their source in thought, v. 255, 258; transient, i. 434, 435; transient all, i. 389, 390  
 Instruction, the Christian Church's, xiii. 24, 25  
 Insurrections of slaves, xiv. 398, 407, 429-431, 476, 477  
 Integrity, v. 261-263, 414; described, v. 125, 126; man's first duty, v. 126, 127, 130; examples of, v. 125, 131; forces that disturb, v. 127-129; its promotion neglected, v. 130, 131; most valued quality in public men, v. 125; value, v. 131, 132  
 Intellect, intellectual powers, viii. 384-386; John Adams's, vii. 135-140; culture of, iii. 34-37; education of, v. 209-220; Franklin's, vii. 18; Jefferson's, vii. 192-195; power of, iv. 219-221; wants supplied, i. 165, 166; Washington's, vii. 71-77; Webster's, vii. 354, 355. *See also* Education, Truth  
 Intellectual vs. practical life, ix. 185  
 Intemperance, x. 257, 258; in Boston, with statistics, x. 121-127, 250, 266-270; as a cause of crime, x. 168; the curse of, xiii. 71, 72, 343; early custom, in New England, x. 277-279; customs among the rich, x. 122; in the family, v. 196, 197; Parker's preaching, xiii. 362, 363; remedies, x. 286; enslavement, xi. 16  
 Intensity of American people, xi. 143-149  
 Internal improvements, vii. 235  
 International debts, payment of, xii. 28  
 Intuition, vi. 32; xiii. 337-339;

- basis of the idea of God, i. 10-13; Emerson on, viii. 80-85, 121; as a source of knowledge, i. 219, 238
- Intuitions of human nature, xiii. 301, 302
- Inventions, x. 58-60; free and slave States compared, xii. 239; source, xiv. 337; investiture, right of, xiv. 26-27
- Iredell, James, on slavery, xi. 47
- Ireland, ii. 25; England's treatment of, xii. 200, 201; famine in, ii. 334, 335
- Irenæus, St., xii. 310
- Irish, ii. 339; ix. 107, 203, 266; x. 143, 145, 220, 227, 240, 241, 243, 244, 265, 279-281, 342; in America, xiv. 336; lack of education in America, xiii. 344; in America and in Ireland, xii. 219; in Boston, ix. 338; x. 209, 210; slavery, xii. 167
- Irrepressible conflict, xiv. 443
- Irreverence of the American people, xi. 127-133
- Isabella, of Spain. *See* Ferdinand
- Ishmael, a parable of, xiii. 268, 269
- Italian Church, ii. 27, 28
- Italy, in the Middle Ages, xii. 336; Parker in, xiii. 460, 461; present condition, ii. 26, 27
- J**
- Jackson, Andrew, xi. 59
- Jackson, Francis, xi. 335; xiii. 285; xiv. 375, 419, 420; letter to Parker, Feb. 24, 1860, on James Jackson and the Senate Committee, xiv. 438, 439
- Jackson, Dr. James, x. 246, 344; testimony before the Senate Committee, xiv. 438, 439
- Jackson, James, of Georgia, vii. 17; on slavery, xi. 49
- Jackson, Mississippi, xi. 230
- Jahn, ii. 32
- Jails, xiii. 31
- Jamaica, B. W. I., slavery statistics, xii. 231, 232
- Jamblicus, xiv. 95
- James, Epistle of, i. 321
- James I, of England, viii. 334, 335; on the king's prerogative, xi. 331
- James II, of England, viii. 337, 398; ix. 69
- Jamestown, Va., xii. 205, 206, 212
- Jamison, D. F., xi. 396
- Jarvis, Dr., xi. 224, 226, 227
- Jay, John, vii. 13, 69
- Jefferson, Peter, vii. 161
- Jefferson, Thos., vii. 10, 13, 69; xiii. 375; as administrator, vii. 195; Alien and Sedition Laws, vii. 182; birth, vii. 162; boyhood, vii. 162; character, vii. 192-203; Congress, 1775, vii. 167; death, vii. 192; diplomat in Europe, vii. 171; education, vii. 162, 163; embargo, vii. 184-189; governor of Virginia, vii. 169; greatness, vii. 202, 203; intellect, vii. 192-195; judiciary, vii. 178-181; legal practice, vii. 164, 165; Louisiana, vii. 182-184; marriage, vii. 165; morals, vii. 195-200, 428; national defense, vii. 177; Ordinance of 1787, xi. 222, 399; pecuniary affairs, vii. 189-191; President, vii. 176; religion, vii. 200-202; retirement, 1793, vii. 173; retirement, vii. 189; "Rights of British America," vii. 166; Secretary of State, vii. 172; position on slavery, vii. 166, 170, 197-200, 425; relations with his slave women, viii. 156, 510-513; slave offspring, xii. 108; State reforms, vii. 167, 168; taxation, vii. 181; University of Virginia, vii. 191; Vice-

- President, vii. 174; Webster's tribute, vii. 295
- Jeffreys, Judge George, v. 121; ix. 38-40; x. 261; xii. 388
- Jehovah, i. 80, 84, 85, 89, 122, 123; character, i. 85; Moses and, before Canaan, i. 302, 303; as inspirer of the O. T. prophets, i. 306
- Jenkins, Henry, x. 218
- Jenko, i. 122
- Jennings, Madison, viii. 512
- Jeremiah and the Exile, i. 309, 310
- Jerome, St., i. 370, 401; v. 175, 176
- Jesuitism, ii. 35
- Jesuits, xii. 356; xiv. 149, 150
- Jesus Christ, i. [xix.]; xiii. 63; adoration of, v. 308, 309, 312; his age, iv. 40-57, 450; authority, i. 237-256; iv. 17, 18, 21, 53; birth, v. 311; xiii. 296; xiv. 193; doctrine of his birth, ii. 132; character and rank, v. 308, 309, 311; his character not made for him, v. 364; Christianity of, iv. 77-85, 101, 133-135; founded no church, i. 349, 350; his relation to the Christian Church, xiii. 17; comfort to his age, v. 317, 318; common people listened to him, iv. 47-51; his confidence in his teaching, iv. 2; death, iv. 369-371; v. 311; xiv. 199; deity, v. 312, 314; denying, xiii. 39; divinity, iv. 190; early life and education, xiv. 193, 194; eloquence, v. 304, 305; errors, v. 309, 310; example a source of strength, v. 323, 324; excellence, iv. 25; excellencies of character, i. 268-271; of fact and of fancy, v. 313-315; his power of feeling, v. 138; freedom in, xiii. 23; genealogies of, i. 326, 327; generosity to foes, v. 174; genius for religion, v. 86, 87; relation to God, iv. 30, 31; xiii. 21; goodness, v. 326; greatness, v. 311, 312; intensely Hebrew, v. 70, 72; humanity, iv. 196; v. 317-321; imitation of, i. 347, 348; imperfections of, xiii. 20; influence, i. 279-284; iv. 133, 135-137; influence in the past, iv. 24, 25; inner beauty, v. 184; inspiration not claimed for the Bible by him, iv. 16; personal integrity, v. 131, 325; intellect, v. 304, 305; intuition, v. 305, 306, 322; life, v. 311, 312; his life a prophecy of future, v. 326; limitations, i. 264, 265; lost men, v. 317-321; relation to men, xiii. 21; manliness, v. 310, 311; xiii. 38, 39; Messiahship, v. 311; mission, v. 315-322; our mistakes about, i. 272-275; misunderstood by his age, v. 315-317; as model-man, i. 347, 348; xiii. 20; modesty, v. 135; moral and religious character, i. 266, 267; Messianic prophecies, i. 311-314; miracles, i. 245-250, 254-256; his mother, story of, v. 51, 52; naturalistic view, i. 180; opposition, xiv. 198; opposition to his preaching, iv. 52; perfection, v. 309; Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes, iv. 46, 47; v. 317; silent power, v. 278; his preaching, iv. 48-51; preaching of his followers, xiv. 200, 201; pre-eminence, v. 312, 325; prophet, v. 312, 313; rank, iv. 56; reception in his time, i. 275-279; his religion and his theology, ii. 129; religious eminence, v. 306; resurrection, v. 321; xiv. 199; saving the lost, v. 317-321; spiritual view, i. 191; strength, v. 322, 323; success, v. 312; in supernaturalism, i. 186; thanks to God

- for, xiii. 139, 165, 181, 191, 206; his relation to the popular theology of the present, ii. 127, 128; power and permanence of his thought, v. 257, 258; trust in God, v. 308; was his truth absolute? i. 214, 216, 217; truth about better than fancy, v. 133, 134; his truth to convictions, v. 124; Unitarian movement and, xiv. 125-127; worship of, iv. 55, 89, 90; v. 308, 309, 312; Ecclesiastical worship of, ix. 110; his power of wrath, v. 139
- Jesus Christ, nature and personality, i. 224; iv. 17, 18, 156-213, 270-287, 465, 466; in first three gospels, iv. 271-273; in Epistle to the Hebrews, iv. 278, 279; opinion in Jesus' life-time, iv. 270, 271; in Johanneic writings, iv. 279-287; in the Pauline Epistles, iv. 274-278; in Epistles of Peter, James, Jude, and the Apocalypse, iv. 273, 274
- Jesus Christ, teachings, i. 227-236; xiv. 196-198; baptism, i. 235; teachings considered to be Christianity, i. 257; errors, i. 232, 240; Fatherhood of God, i. 228, 230; God, i. 228, 229; idea of God, vi. 113-115; immortality, i. 232; Judaism, i. 227, 228; kingdom of heaven, i. 229; life, i. 233, 234; Lord's Supper, i. 235, 236; love, i. 232; love of God, i. 233; love of man, i. 233, 234; Messiahship, i. 228, 229; religion, i. 228; religious sentiment, i. 231; worship, i. 234. *See also* Christianity
- "Jesus," poem, xiii. 421, 422
- "Jesus," poem, xiii. 425
- "Jesus, there is no dearer name than thine," poem, xiii. 421, 422
- Jews, ix. 273; in Spain, viii. 197, 198
- Job, book of, i. 401; v. 307; character, i. 314
- John, the Apostle, idea of God, vi. 115, 116; story of, ix. 244-246
- John Baptist, v. 175, 176
- John, 2d and 3d Epistles of, i. 321
- John, Gospel of. *See* Fourth Gospel
- John, life story of the slave, xiv. 273-275
- John of Times, x. 219
- Johnson, Zachariah, on slavery, xi. 47
- Jonah, story of, i. 306
- Jones, Geo. W., xiv. 312
- Jones, Inigo, viii. 75, 509
- Jones, Jonas, xiv. 396
- Jones, J. Glancey, xiv. 312
- Jones, T. A. C., xii. 61
- Jordan, water from the, xiii. 67
- Joseph the carpenter, i. 327
- Journal, keeping a, xiv. 221
- Joy, absence in men, iii. 211-223; among lower animals, iii. 206-210; in children, iii. 210, 211; complete, iii. 206; definition, iii. 202; earthly, i. 135, 136; friendship and philanthropy, iii. 226-232; highest, v. 335, 336, 418, 419; religious, i. 130, 136, 137; vi. 167-186; absent in religion, iii. 200-202; increased by religion, iii. 200-240; special religious, iii. 232-240; various sources, iii. 203-206
- Judaism, i. 84; iv. 186-188; finality of, i. 259; immortality in, i. 104-108; Jesus and, i. 227, 228
- Judas Iscariot, xii. 117, 118
- Jude, Epistle of, i. 321
- Judea, languages in, xiv. 194
- Judges, choosing by the people, iii. 61
- Judgment hymns, ii. 258

- Judiciary, ix. 78-83; English, ix. 39; Jefferson and the, vii. 178-181, 426; Massachusetts, 1850, ix. 242; Massachusetts, and Fugitive Slave Law, ix. 25-29, 42; slavery and, xii. 381-388
- Jugglers, i. 44, 47
- June 17th, xi. 331
- Junto, vii. 22, 302, 309
- Jurisprudence, works on, xiv. 454
- Juror, duty of when conscience and law conflict, xi. 306-308
- Jury, v. 92; anti-slavery men, xii. 141; slave law and, xii. 122, 123; trial by, ix. 74-81
- Jury trial for the slave, xi. 93, 101, 267, 269, 270, 285, 301, 353; Webster and, xi. 266-270
- Justice, iii. 187; v. 265, 266, 268; ix. 68; xi. 289-292; business and, ix. 117-119; the church and, ix. 114-117; xiii. 29; conscience and, iii. 50-77; the conscience's only satisfaction, v. 259-261; consequences of, and of injustice, iii. 73-76; on earth, iii. 68, 69; of God, x. 187; what God's involves, ii. 283, 284; growth toward, iii. 63-66; growth in the world, iii. 135; ideal, iii. 63, 68; testimony of consciousness to Infinite, vi. 276-278; jury as representative of, ix. 77; the law of God, x. 153; the fundamental law of the moral universe, iii. 52-54, 56; law of, iii. 3-5; love of, iii. 57-64; misunderstood, iii. 67; poetic, iii. 62; sensational doctrine of, vi. 10-14; social, v. 231-233, 263, 264; xiii. 29; the State and, ix. 111-113; transcendental doctrine of, vi. 26
- Juvenal on Christianity, ii. 9
- Juvenile offenders, x. 128, 178
- K
- Kane, Judge John K., xi. 349; xii. 166, 277, 290, 382, 422, 431, 470; xiv. 267
- Kansas, v. 162; ix. 248; xii. 432, 473, 474
- Kansas Congressional action, xii. 483; Congressional representation, xii. 477; contest for freedom or slavery, xii. 464; effect on the Union of a slave State, xii. 469-473; freedom in, xii. 478, 482, 483, 485; future, xii. 486; government, xii. 474, 475; legislation, xii. 476, 477; Missouri invasions, xii. 475, 477; Parker's letter to Hale, May 12, 1858, xiv. 415; prospect if a slave State, xii. 464-469; slavery and, ix. 343; slavery in, xii. 473-478; settlement, xii. 473, 474; struggle in, xiii. 476, 477; Eli Thayer, xiv. 305, 306; troubles in 1856, xiv. 241, 243; Unitarian missionary, xii. 478-480; U. S. legislation, xiv. 293
- Kansas committees, xiv. 416
- Kansas-Nebraska Bill, xii. 170, 171, 182, 183, 253, 281, 377, 431, 473; xiv. 303; fate of those who voted for, xiv. 312; ministers and, xii. 194
- Kant, Immanuel, xiii. 301; influence on Christology, iv. 202-206; proofs of God, i. 12; Menzel's unfair treatment of, viii. 489, 490; definition of religion, i. 34
- Kearney, Gen. Stephen W., xii. 81
- Keith, Sir William, vii. 2
- Keith, Lawrence M., xiv. 265, 298
- Kemball, Marshall G., iv. 466, 467
- Kentucky, in the Mexican War, xii. 20, 21; Ohio compared

with, a slave and a free State, xii. 236, 237  
 Kentucky Resolutions, vii. 174  
 Kepler, v. 279  
 Ketchum, Hiram, xii. 194  
 Kidd, Wm., xiv. 480, 481  
 Kidnappers, personal character, xi. 374, 375  
 Kidnapping, vii. 223, 257, 322-325, 435; ix. 345; xii. 290, 431; xiii. 380; xiv. 253, 257, 258, 388; the Boston, xi. 316-385; xii. 250-252; xiv. 269; Boston, 1788, xii. 222; ministers and, xii. 243; New York, xii. 254, 261; Old Quincy case, xiv. 359  
 Kimball, Moses G. *See* Kimball, Marshall G.  
 Kindergartens, xiii. 463, 465  
 Kindly, Aunt, x. 197-200; story of, xiv. 204-219  
 King, Daniel P., xii. 80  
 King, John G., xiv. 457  
 King and priest, i. 66  
 King Philip's War, xii. 217  
 Kingdom of heaven, v. 293  
 Kings, v. 66, 67  
 Kingship of God, ii. 281, 282  
 Kite, Franklin's, vii. 8  
 Knaves, ix. 67  
 Kneeland, Abner, xiii. 314  
 Knight, John, of Georgia, xii. [xvii-xxiv]; xiv. 351  
 Know thyself, v. 237, 238  
 Knowledge, infinite, i. 148, 149; through sensation, i. 175; sources of, i. 219, 238; its value to progress, viii. 384-402  
 Know-nothing Party, ix. 336, 386; xii. 413-419; xiv. 478; Democrats and, xii. 415; principle, xii. 413; services to the nation, xiii. 415-419; in the South, xii. 417-419; Whigs and, xii. 415  
 Know-nothings, v. 101, 102  
 Knox, Henry, vii. 69  
 Kol Dabar El, xiii. 269

Koran, xiv. 147; reading in Arabic, ix. 194, 383  
 Kossuth, Louis, vii. 268  
 Kotzebue, A. F. F., viii. 445

L

Labor, abuse of, x. 47; in America and in England, ix. 272; despised, xi. 157, 158; dignity, x. 46, 47, 66, 97; xiv. 326; disgrace, x. 43-46, 54, 95; proper distribution, x. 53; division, x. 55, 56; duty, x. 42, 43, 55, 97; xii. 437; educative value, x. 67, 97; enriches others, x. 5, 6; hours, v. 205; joy, v. 211; x. 42, 43, 55, 97; man's need, vi. 307-310; moderation, x. 48; moral value, x. 69; nobility, v. 239; in the North and in the South, xii. 107; organization, v. 205, 206; stages of progress, x. 60; regressive force, xii. 442; religious value, x. 70, 71; rights, xiii. 311; skilled, v. 202, 203; slave, xi. 51, 61, 62, 63, 64; society and, x. 47-51; in rational society, x. 47, 48; viewed as degrading in the South, xi. 60; remedies for unjust conditions, x. 58-60; wrong ideas illustrated (by village of Humdrum), x. 60-63. *See also* Capital and labor  
 Laboring man, vii. 308; x. 14-16, 23, 26; education and, x. 84-87, 93  
 Labor-saving inventions in the North and in the South, xi. 61, 66, 67  
 Lace-making, v. 113, 114  
 Lactantius and Napoleon, i. 308  
 Lafayette, Marquis de, vi. 355; vii. 48, 294, 345  
 Lafitau, Joseph F., viii. 409, 524

- Laggard, x. 142  
 Lalande, ix. 84  
 Lamar, Gen, Mirabeau B., quoted on slavery in Texas, xii. 62  
 Lamartine, A. M. L., xi. 171, 394  
 Lamentations, book of, i. 315  
 Lancaster, Mass., Industrial School for Girls, x. 238  
 Land value as affected by slavery and freedom, xii. 456, 457, 459  
 Landed estates in England, viii. 349-352  
 Landulf the younger, xiv. 29  
 Lane, Lunsford, xi. 54  
 "Language of the Eyes," poem, from the German of Rückert, xiii. 433  
 Language for sermons, xiii. 398-401  
 Languages in Judea, xiv. 194  
 Languages, Parker's study of, xiv. 452, 453  
 Laplace, ii. 344  
 La Salette, x. 297  
 Lasar, i. 122  
 Latent power, v. 59  
 "Latest form of infidelity," xiii. 312  
 Latin Church, ii. 25-35. *See also* Roman Catholicism  
 Latitude men, xiv. 63, 64, 65, 95, 96, 459-462  
 Laurens, Henry, vii. 13  
 Laviniacum, xiv. 23  
 Law, William, v. 343, 348  
 Law, iii. 50; iv. 214, 218; viii. 368, 408; best books on, xiv. 227; conscience and, xii. 116-119; God working by, ii. 301-306; God's, v. 333; xiv. 188, 190, 191, 192; of God and statutes of men, xiv. 137-162; higher, ix. 23, 29, 83-88; relation of higher to all conduct, ix. 62, 63. *See also* Higher law; in the world of matter, ii. 65-68; v. 5-7, 10-12; its rule in matter, vi. 254-258; mind, i. 193; miracle and, ii. 140, 141; Naples, xii. 132-135; natural, xi. 287-289; xiv. 138, 139; natural vs. magic, v. 365; natural, in naturalism, i. 175, 176; nature the will of God, i. 155-157; New England respect for, xii. 147, 148; obedience to, ix. 22-32, 43, 64, 90; obedience to when unjust, xii. 116, 117; when to be obeyed and when not, xi. 340; the profession of, as it seemed to Parker in his youth, xiii. 294; public opinion and, xii. 103, 104; religion and, ix. 23-27; rights of man and, xii. 127, 128; slavery and, xi. 88-102; in supernaturalism, i. 183; unjust, xii. 126; value, xii. 148; violation in Boston, xii. 140. *See also* Laws, Legislation, Statute.  
 Lawrence, Amos, v. 109-112  
 Lawrence, Kansas, xii. 479; xiv. 241, 243, 418  
 Lawrence, Mass., v. 225  
 Lawrence Scientific School, ix. 162  
 Laws, of divine appointment? ix. 50, 51; execution of, ix. 73-77; law makers and, ix. 329; not needed by some, ix. 66; that produce poverty, ix. 270, 271; need of righteous, ix. 65-67; unjust, xii. 119. *See also* Legislation  
 Lawyer, definition of, xii. 318  
 Lawyers, x. 68, 69; xiii. 316; women, ix. 195  
 Lazarus, i. 329  
 Leading and driving, xiv. 153  
 Learning, American, xi. 147-149; too great, xiv. 67  
 Leavenworth, Kan., xiv. 415  
 Leaving home, xiv. 220  
 Lecky, W. E. H., xiv. 460



- Le Clerc, M., xiv. 60, 92  
 Lecompton, Kansas, xii. 479; xiv. 415  
 Lecompton Constitution, xiv. 292, 293  
 Lectures, ix. 156, 159-161; x. 299; relished by the American people, xi. 134; in New England towns, v. 148, 149  
 Lecturing, Parker's, xiii. 326, 347-352  
 Lee, Dr. Austin, vii. 29, 30  
 Lee, Gen. Charles, treason, vii. 61, 406  
 Lee, Henry, vii. 47  
 Lee, Richard Henry, vii. 115, 116  
 Legislation, ix. 72-74; English, ix. 271, 272; paid, x. 28, 29  
 Leibnitz, G. W. von, ii. 167; Menzel's unfair treatment of, viii. 489  
 Leighton, Rufus, ix. 382, 384  
 Lemmon decision, xiv. 293, 294, 295  
 Leroux, M., on animals, i. 155  
 Lessing, G. E., vi. 409  
 Letters between Parker and the Twenty-Eighth Congregational Society. *See under* Parker, T., *and* Twenty-Eighth Congregational Society  
 Leverrier, ii. 68  
 Leviathan of slavery, xi. 186  
 Lewis, Dixon H., xii. 71  
 Lexington, Mass., ix. 237; xi. 364, 365; xiii. 3, 13; xiv. 161, 389, 390; battle of, xiii. 7; Parker and, xii. 151  
 Liberal theology, faults, i. 418-420; merits, i. 416-418; sketch, i. 415  
 Liberalism in America. *See* Unitarian movement, Unitarianism  
*Liberator*, *The*, viii. 159, 515; xii. 424; xiv. 250; on John Brown's fate, xiv. 437, 438  
 Liberty, one of the excellencies of Christianity, i. 258-260; equality and fraternity, xi. 169; equality and fraternity in America, xi. 157  
 Liberty Tree, ix. 237; xi. 328, 329, 333  
 Libraries, public, ix. 161, 162, 301  
 Library, Parker's, xiv. 449-458; American history, xiv. 457; annotations, lack of, xiv. 456, 457; character of the collection, xiv. 451; classics, xiv. 455, 457; dictionaries and grammars, xiv. 452, 453; encyclopædias, xiv. 453, 454; first book, xiv. 452; jurisprudence, xiv. 454; literary history, xiv. 454; personal memorials, xiv. 457, 458; theology, xiv. 455  
 Library, first social, vii. 22  
 Liebig, Mr., viii. 27  
 Life, human, atheistic theory, ii. 70-75; democracy, xiii. 398; educational, v. 206, 207; end, v. 185, 303; enrichment, ii. 253-255; goodness, xiii. 395; average length, ix. 223, 224; length, x. 217-219; manly, v. 178, 179; mystery, i. 5, 6; beauty of noble, viii. 51, 52; poetry of common, xiii. 400; its purpose, ix. 2; a school, x. 80; xiii. 112, 113; thanks to God for. *See* Prayers, *passim*; a tragedy with most, v. 350; unity, xiii. 396, 397; value, ix. 303; money value, xiv. 177, 178; waste in war, ix. 303-306; "water of," xiii. 48, 49; wonder, xiii. 395  
 Light, man's dependence on, vi. 290-292  
 Lightning, v. 16, 27, 28; vii. 8, 21  
 Lincoln, Abraham, vii. 430, 457; x. 338; xiv. 443-446; emancipation of slaves, xiv. 392; Parker's influence, xii. [xxxiv-xxxvi]; Parker's opinion of,

- xiv. 443, 444; opinion as to slavery, xiv. 393, 474  
 Linnaeus and the flower, i. 92  
 Liquor traffic. *See* Temperance  
 Lisle, Lady Alice, ix. 195  
 Literature, in America. *See* American literature; books on history of, xiv. 225; relation to civilization, viii. 390, 391; character of good, viii. 32, 33; works on history of, xiv. 454; a luxury to most, v. 213, 214; mediæval, xiv. 12; ministers' relation to, xiii. 96; money and, xii. 345, 346; for the few in the past, viii. 17, 18; for the people at the present, viii. 18, 19; effect of slavery on, xiv. 338; "yellow," ix. 161. *See also* Newspapers and under special countries  
 "Little Flower, The," poem, from the German of Heine, xiii. 437  
 "Little ones," x. 103  
 Little things, v. 9, 10  
 Littlefaith, Mr., v. 152, 153  
 Liverpool and the slave trade, xi. 282  
 Livingston, Philip, vii. 10  
 Lobos Islands, vii. 355  
 Lobster, ii. 312, 313  
 Local self-government, xii. 217  
 Locke, John, i. 21, 142, 180, 182; iv. 173; vi. 9; xii. 360; xiv. 225, 227, 462; on miracles, i. 255, 256  
 Logos, iv. 280-287  
 London, misery of, x. 266  
 London Humanistic Association, xiii. 464-466  
 London Times, John Brown, xiv. 471; slavery, xiv. 281, 282  
 Long, James, xii. 57  
 Longevity, x. 217-219  
 Longwood, Pa., vi. 401-408, 411, 413  
 Lopez, Narcisco, vi. 409; xii. 184  
 Lord, Nathan, xiv. 184, 467  
 Lord's Supper, Jesus' teaching, i. 235, 236  
 Loring, Charles G., defends Sims, xi. 353  
 Loring, Judge Edward Greeley, xii. 255, 256, 259, 264, 291-295, 298-306, 313, 316-319; xiv. 255, 261, 269, 308, 358, 371, 374, 376, 379, 381, 383, 385  
 Lost, how Jesus saved, v. 317-321  
 Lothaire of Saxony, xiv. 26, 27  
 Louis VI, of France, xiv. 25  
 Louis VII, of France, xiv. 44  
 Louis XIV, of France, viii. 405; ix. 75  
 Louis XV, of France, xiii. 360  
 Louis Philippe, xi. 166, 167, 172  
 Louisiana, Cuba, xii. 185; slave legislation, xiv. 292  
 Louisiana Purchase, vii. 182, 427; xii. 54  
 Love, iii. 78; the affections and, iii. 78-106; connubial, ii. 102, 103; x. 188, 189; delight of being loved, vi. 201; domestic, v. 191, 194; its forms and degrees, iii. 79-81, 86; God as, vi. 116; God's, a delight, vi. 202, 203; God's, in the world of matter, v. 12; God's, shown by the world's abundance of beauty, v. 24-26, 46, 47; God's to man. *See* Prayers, *passim*; infinite, 149; Infinite, testimony of consciousness to, vi. 279-281; Jesus' teaching of, i. 232-234; without justice, iii. 84, 85; to God, ii. 224, 225; v. 355, 419; x. 292, 293; to God, delight of, vi. 204-206; to God, basis of excellence, x. 292, 293. *See also* Piety; love of, iii. 5; power to change aspect of the world, v. 91; ranks above morals, iii. 82; in reforming evil, x.

147-151; in religion, i. 129-137; its joys increased by religion, iii. 225-232  
 Lovell, James, vii. 63, 408  
 Lowell, Rev. Charles, xi. 341; xii. 279, 280; xiv. 352  
 Lowell, James Russell, viii. 508  
 Lowell, John (1799-1836), x. 241, 344  
 Lowell, Mass., carpet factory, v. 37, 38  
 Lowell Institute, v. 159; ix. 147, 160; x. 241; xi. 134  
 Lowndes, Wm., vii. 303  
 Loyola, Ignatius, iii. 186  
 Lucas, Prosper, x. 219  
 Lucretius, ix. 356; on religion, i. 3  
 "Lucy Anne," brig, xi. 283  
 Luke, Gospel of, i. 226, 227; claims, i. 326-329; genuineness, i. 325  
 Lunacy. *See* Insanity  
 Luther, Martin, i. 132, 390-392, 393, 394, 395, 398, 399, 401; ii. 18, 39; vi. 66, 69, 71  
 Lutheranism before Luther, i. 390-392  
 Lüttich, xiv. 26  
 Luxury, ix. 253; x. 53; danger of, ix. 224, 225, 244  
 Lyceums, viii. 19, 502; ix. 159-161  
 Lying, xi. 141  
 Lyman, Joseph, xiv. 437, 445  
 Lyman, Theodore, x. 178, 341, 342  
 Lyman School, x. 123, 341  
 Lynn, Mass., anti-slavery sentiment, xiv. 254

## M

Macaulay, Thos. B., as a historian, viii. 34, 323, 324; impartiality, 325, 327; optimism, 344, 345, 362  
 Macaulay's History of England, viii. 323-363  
 McDaniel, David, xii. 309  
 McDowall, Joseph, on slavery, xi. 48  
 "Macedonian," ship, xii. 43  
 Machinery, v. 204, 205; x. 60-63; its part in industry, xi. 66, 67; laborer's opposition to, xii. 442; wonder of, v. 37, 38  
 Mackay, Alexander, xii. 61  
 McLean, Judge John, xiv. 284  
*Macmillan's Magazine*, xiii. 454  
 Madison, James, vii. 189; on slavery, xi. 42, 45, 49  
 Magazine, first in America, vii. 22  
 Magic, v. 365  
 Mahomet, ii. 22; v. 176; not a model-man, i. 347; parable of, xiii. 270, 271  
 Mahometanism, i. 90; xiv. 147, 149; finality of, i. 259  
 Maine cedes land to Great Britain, vii. 315, 316  
 Majorities and truth, i. 359  
 Malachias, Bishop, xiv. 53  
 Malebranche, on God, i. 144, 145  
 Malformation, as a cause of crime, ix. 340  
 Man, mankind, achievements in the past, v. 55, 56; adequacy of, xiii. 333-335; affectional and moral wants supplied, i. 166, 167; animal wants supplied, i. 162-165; atheistic theory of, ii. 75-83; Beecher's estimate of, viii. 429; Channing's respect for, viii. 144, 145; character-building, v. 57-59; Christianity and, xiii. 19, 20; dignity, xiv. 140; dignity, in Emerson, viii. 62, 63; Emerson's confidence in, viii. 93; low estimates, and their evil, v. 59-61; trustworthiness of his faculties, xiii. 338; fallen, iv. 201; false idea of, vi. 52, 53; genius and talent, v. 74-87; relation to God, i. 161, 170, 171; God in the world

- of, vi. 267-285. *See also under* God; grandeur of, v. 53-55; great men, v. 67-74. *See also that title*; growth of powers and faculties, v. 269, 279-281, 283; xiii. 54, 55; importance, v. 91-95; insignificance, v. 89, 90; institutions and, i. 1, 2; iii. 43-45; intellectual wants supplied, i. 165; 166; latent power, v. 59; mystical notion of, iv. 200-202; material pursuits, v. 105-108; his nature greater than his achievements, v. 55, 56, 88; man the highest product of man's work, v. 57-59; nobility, v. 66, 67; origin, i. 97-102; periods of, viii. 409; philosophic idea of, iv. 307-311; place in reference to nature, viii. 85-87; power over nature and circumstances, v. 294-296; powers and faculties, xiii. 54, 55, 64; primitive state, i. 97-102; viii. 403, 409; progress, xiii. 334, 335; life purpose, ix. 53; religious by nature, i. 4, 5; religious wants supplied, i. 168-173; natural rights, xii. 104, 105; right to eternal salvation, v. 351-353; service of mankind, v. 84-86; spiritual view, i. 191; in supernaturalism, i. 184, 186; degraded by the popular theology, i. 410-412; doctrine of in the popular theology, ii. 141-143; value, in Emerson, viii. 77-80; value of a single, xiii. 393; human welfare an art to be studied, v. 96, 97; woman and, ix. 205, 206; always young, v. 48, 49. *See also* Spirit
- Man proposes, God disposes, v. 249-251
- Manchineel, xiv. 429
- Manhood, xiv. 169, 170; lost or won in material pursuits, v. 105-108; money and, xi. 155, 156; winning, xiv. 221. *See also* Character, Man
- Manitou, i. 41, 45
- Mankind. *See* Man
- Manley, John R., xiii. 285; xiv. 375
- Manly life, v. 178, 179
- Mann, Horace, v. 167, 168; vii. 366; ix. 133, 148, 166-172, 194, 380, 381; x. 172, 288, 342, 345; xi. 183, 184, 395; xii. 255, 280; xiv. 311; abuse of, xiii. 313; beginning of his work, xiii. 309; attitude toward slavery in 1850, xi. 275, 276, 282
- Mansfield, Lord, vii. 123
- Manual Labor School, x. 178
- Manufactures, v. 202; slavery and, xi. 71; free and slave States compared, xii. 238
- Manufacturing, x. 17, 26, 287; xii. 351; beginnings in New England, vi. 360, 361; in New England, vii. 447; stimulus to America, xii. 349, 350
- "Many a form of days forgotten," poem, xiii. 441, 442
- Manyboys, Mr., v. 102; ix. 254
- Manygirls, Mr., v. 101, 102; ix. 253, 254
- Marbury Case, vii. 179
- Marcy, Wm. L., xii. 77
- Mariolatry, xiv. 452, 453
- Mariner's compass, ii. 373, 374
- Mark, Gospel of, i. 226, 227; claims, i. 326-329; genuineness, i. 325
- Marrett, Philip, xiv. 189, 190
- Marriage, i. 119; ii. 366, 367; v. 190-193; ix. 178, 179; in the Bible, ii. 235; complete, v. 193; fractional, v. 193; gradual, v. 191; x. 188, 189; law of, viii. 372; in Massachusetts, 1856, x. 207-209; opposites, v. 192; a sacrament, v. 340; selfish view, ii. 102, 104; in slavery, xi. 55, 75, 96

- Marshall, Judge John, vii. 428  
 Marshall's Life of Washington, xii. 454  
 Marshfield, Mass., vii. 343, 381, 436  
 Martin, Luther, on slavery, xi. 41, 43, 45  
 Martineau, James, on Cudworth, xiv. 462; quoted on Parker, xiii. 453, 454  
 Martyrdom, ii. 7; modern, xiii. 35, 36  
 Martyrs, ii. 264; iii. 178-185; iv. 372; Christian, xi. 300; of daily life, iii. 182-185; of history, iii. 175-182; industrial, v. 107; Vienna, xii. 310-312  
 Mary, doctrine of birth, ii. 132  
 Masculine and feminine elements both needed, ix. 205, 206  
 Masham, Sir Francis, xiv. 59  
 Masham, Lady, xiv. 462  
 Mason, Col. George, on slavery, xi. 43, 47  
 Mason, James Murray, vii. 343, 344, 362; xi. 235; xiv. 282, 439, 443; at Bunker Hill, xiv. 298, 299, 300, 472, 473  
 Mason, Jeremiah, vii. 291, 443  
 Mason, Jonathan, vii. 306  
 Mason and Dixon's line, xii. 55  
 Mason's Bill, xi. 233-235, 237  
 Massachusetts, ix. 240, 241, 242; mother of American ideas, vi. 351; anti-slavery sentiment, xii. 284; births, x. 209-212; blindness, x. 227; Board of Education, ix. 133, 380; Board of Education, Eleventh Annual Report, 1848, reviewed, ix. 166-172, 382  
 Massachusetts, Constitution of, vii. 119, 120, 133, 151, 306, 307; crime, means of repressing, x. 239-242; deaths, x. 212-219; leader in education, ix. 159; education, means of, x. 237-239; freedom of speech, xiv. 250; Fugitive Slave Law, xi. 339, 341, 342; xii. 272-277, 283; early government of, viii. 287-291; cedes land to Great Britain, vii. 315, 316; idiocy, x. 223, 224; insanity, x. 224-227; kidnapping in, xiv. 257, 258; legislatures, xiv. 311; legislature of 1855, xiv. 256, 257; marriages, x. 207-209; material conditions about 1855, statistics, x. 203-252; Mexican War, xi. 24-26, 28, 29; occupations, x. 205-207; peace and prosperity in 1850, xii. 93, 94, 95; Personal Liberty Law, xiv. 257, 258; population, x. 203-205; property, x. 220-223; rank, xiv. 259; rights, xii. 323; rights of man in her Constitution, xii. 217; schools, v. 167, 168; schools for juvenile offenders, ix. 125; Senate, x. 21; sickness, x. 227-231; slavery, x. 284; slavery sentiment, xiv. 247-249; Supreme Court, disorder of May 26, 1854, xiv. 372, 373, 378; resists taxation of colonies by Great Britain, xi. 326-335; Texas annexation, xi. 23; xii. 65; Convention for adopting the U. S. Constitution, its feeling as to slavery, xi. 45, 46  
 Massachusetts Anti-slavery Convention, xiv. 271, 469  
*Massachusetts Quarterly Review*, viii. 505; ix. 381; xii. 1; xiii. 314; xiv. 456  
 Matamoras, xii. 78, 79  
 Materialism, v. 60; vi. 10; American, xi. 153-160. *See also* Matter  
 Materialists, French, i. 181  
 Mathematics, i. 157  
 Mather, Cotton, v. 16; x. 318, 320  
 Mather, Increase, x. 278, 314, 315, 317, 320  
 Mattapan Iron Works, xii. 297

- Matter, world of matter, i. 142; adaptation to man's wants, v. 26, 27, 45, 46; affections, vi. 322, 323; astro-nomic world and the body, vi. 289-292; beauty of, v. 1-4, 18-24, 33-37, 46; vi. 207-228, 414-418; man's body and, vi. 289-306; carpet of the earth, v. 38; apparent evils, vi. 301-303; existence, vi. 7, 8; God, i. 151-160; v. 10, 11; God in, vi. 250-266; God, character of, vi. 326-328; God, inference as to, vi. 303-306; good-will, vi. 262-264; imagination, v. 33-37; vi. 314-318; immanent power, vi. 253, 254; intelligence, v. 8-11; law, v. 5, 6, 7, 10, 11, 12; vi. 8-10, 254-258; love, v. 12; mind, vi. 258-262; moral progress, vi. 321, 322; origin, ii. 66; in pantheism, i. 77, 78; prophecy of, v. 4, 5; reason and, vi. 318-321; religious feelings, v. 30-33; vi. 323-326; reserved power in, v. 13-18; riches of, v. 2, 3; man's spirit and, vi. 307-328; tel-luric world and the body, vi. 292-301; transcendentalism, vi. 24, 25; understanding and, vi. 311-314; vegetation, vi. 252; man's work, v. 27-30; its youth, v. 48
- "Matters pertaining to Reli-gion," xiii. 326
- Matthew, Gospel of, i. 226, 227; claims, i. 326-329; genuine-ness, i. 325
- Maurice, St., xi. 300, 301
- Maximian, xi. 301
- May, Mary Goddard, xiii. 285, 420, 421
- May, Deacon Samuel, xii. 255, 256; xiii. 285, 420, 421; xiv. 375; poem for golden wed-ding, xiii. 420, 421
- May, Rev. Samuel J., xii. 151, 422; ministers and Fugitive Slave Law, xii. 143
- "Mayflower," ship, ix. 240; xii. 204, 215
- Mayhew, Jonathan, vi. 385, 427
- Mazzei, Philip, vii. 196, 428, 429
- Mazzini, Giuseppe, vii. 268
- Me and not-me, vi. 268-270
- Mean men, xii. 454
- Meanness, v. 143-154; boyhood, v. 150; cheating, v. 151; of conduct, v. 150-154; editor, v. 152; minister, v. 152, 153; of ministers, v. 149, 150; of parishes, v. 149; pecuniary, v. 143-150; self-made man, v. 151; stories of, v. 145-148, 155
- Means and end, v. 344-349, 353
- Mechanical action of nature, i. 156, 157, 160
- Mechanism, celestial, v. 345; human, v. 345
- Med, slave girl, xii. 383; xiv. 385
- Medfield, Mass., ix. 238
- Mediation, i. 82
- Mediators between God and man, i. 185, 192
- Medical science, state of, ii. 338
- Medicine, man's dependence on, vi. 297-299; women in, ix. 194, 195
- Medicine-men, i. 44, 48
- "Meditations of St. Bernard," xiv. 56
- Meiggs, Henry, xiv. 175, 176, 188
- Meiners, Christopher, viii. 410, 524
- Melodeon, Boston, iv. 470; vii. 429, 436, 440; ix. 377, 379, 385, 386; x. 337, 340, 342, 345; xi. 401, 403; xiii. 329, 450; character of, xiii. 106; farewell sermon in, Nov. 14, 1852, xiii. 50-82, 452; as a place of worship, xiii. 80, 81; Parker's summary of his four years' ministry at, x. 331-334

- Melun, xiv. 453  
 Memory, viii. 372  
 Menzel, Wolfgang, viii. 484-495, 532-534; hostility to Goethe, viii. 485, 486; personal bias and abuse of other authors, viii. 486, 487; defects in his account of philosophy and religion, viii. 488-494  
 Mercantile classes. *See* Merchants  
 Merchants, likeness of all, xiii. 396; ashamed of calling, x. 9, 10; pen picture of bad, x. 33-35; control the church, x. 16, 29-31; classes, x. 5; conservatism, x. 20; defined, x. 1; duty vs. business, xi. 297; fraud, x. 13; pen picture of good, x. 35-37; importance, x. 3-5; kinds, x. 2; labor, x. 14-16, 23, 25; color literature, x. 32, 33; money, x. 12. *See also that title*; opportunities, x. 16-19; control politics, x. 16, 27-29; position, x. 6-11; present duty, x. 37-41; opposed to reforms, x. 21, 22; neglect the rights of man, x. 23-27; selfishness, xii. 372; position as to slavery, x. 20, 21; temptations, x. 11-16  
 Mercy, iii. 82  
 Merriam, Frank J., xiv. 419, 438, 439  
 Merrimack River, v. 37, 38  
 Merwin, Elias, xiv. 375, 376  
 Mesilla valley, xiv. 387  
 Messalina, ii. 1, 2  
 Messiah, i. 312-314; iv. 280-282; v. 311; xiv. 195, 196, 197  
 Messianic expectation, iv. 130; Jesus and the, i. 227, 228; prophecies in O. T., i. 311-314  
 Metaphysics, vi. 2, 7; viii. 381-384; books on, xiv. 225  
 Metempsychosis, i. 108, 110, 112, 115  
 Methodist Episcopal Church and slavery, xi. 83; xii. 378, 379  
 Methodists, iv. 346, 347, 357  
 Metropolitan Insurance Co., Boston, xiv. 176  
 Metz, xiv. 54  
 Mexican Congress, xii. 1  
 Mexican War, vii. 225, 226; ix. 316-325, 343; x. 21, 263, 337; xi. 21-31, 390; xii. 1-47; xiii. 376; beginning, character, xii. 1, 2; conduct of, xii. 80, 81, 82; Congress and, xii. 16, 80; cost, xii. 86; direct cost, xii. 5-8; indirect cost, xii. 8, 9; cost in men's labor, xii. 12, 13; cost in life, xii. 14, 15; cruelties, xii. 18, 19, 20, 23, 24; demagogues, xii. 44; deserters, xii. 22, 23; direct money cost, xii. 5-8; documents connected with, xii. 82; effect on morals of nation, xii. 26, 28-35, 37; effect on political parties, xii. 36; end, xii. 1, 2; hangings, xii. 23-25; indemnity, xii. 84, 85; indirect money cost, xii. 8, 9; lessons, xii. 47; makers, xii. 44; men engaged, xii. 12, 13; Mexican losses, xii. 15, 16; opposition to, xii. 3, 85; origin, xii. 54; President Polk, xii. 1, 2; Polk's message to Congress, xii. 80; public and, xii. 3; results, xii. 45; settlement of, xii. 85, 86; slavery, xii. 29; Tabasco, xii. 18, 19; talk about, xii. 3; Vera Cruz, xii. 15, 19, 20; wickedness, xii. 41-44; wrongs, xii. 33  
 Mexicans, ix. 316; divisions, xii. 81; losses in war with U. S., xii. 15, 16  
 Mexico, ii. 47; condition of, viii. 227. *See under* Prescott, W. H.; declaration of war with, xii. 80; hostilities by the U. S., xii. 79; invaded by Gen. Taylor, xii. 78; non-payment

- of debts, xii. 28; peace with, xii. 1; prediction of her future, xii. 45; slavery, xii. 57, 58, 59; Texas, xii. 54; U. S. "claims," xii. 60; U. S. treatment of, xii. 60
- Micah, i. 318
- Michelangelo, v. 95, 185, 223
- Michigan, Arkansas compared with, xii. 459, 460
- Middle Ages, x. 328; character, xiv. 4; Church and State in Europe, xiv. 318-320; society, xiv. 9, 10
- Might Judges, vii. 131, 178, 426
- Mifflin, Gen. Thomas, vii. 63, 408
- Might makes right, vi. 10-17
- Milan, St. Bernard, xiv. 28, 29; mediæval legend of, xii. 316, 317
- Military academy, opposed by Jefferson, vii. 172, 195
- Military establishments, cost of, ix. 294-297, 299; cost compared with education, ix. 167, 168, 172
- Military power, free and slave States compared, xii. 241
- Military principle in civilization, xiv. 168, 169
- Militia, Massachusetts in 1775, vii. 59, 407; Pennsylvania, vii. 23, 62, 407; Virginia, vii. 46, 50, 402, 403; Virginia in 1779, vii. 169
- Milton, John, v. 58; vii. 337; viii. 121
- Mind, animals, v. 222, 223; close relation to body, v. 63; laws, i. 193; indicated by the laws of matter, v. 8-11; vi. 258-262; truth its only satisfaction, v. 259-261. *See also* Education
- Miner, Rev. A. A., xiv. 420
- Ministerial Conference, Fugitive Slave Law, xii. 143-152
- Ministers, viii. 126-137; function in the absolute religion, xiii. 90-98; actual, v. 244-247; advantages, iv. 404; large aim, xiii. 93; relation to business and trade, xiii. 95; changing feeling toward, x. 300; duty, iv. 402-404; ix. 247, 248; what they should be, v. 241-243, 244; duty vs. business, xi. 296, 297; function of the ecclesiastical, vi. 72-75; inadequacy of the ecclesiastical, vi. 82-89; relation to education, xiii. 96; failures of projects, xiii. 403; Fugitive Slave Law, xii. 194; good, v. 171-173; government, xii. 109, 110; helpers, xiii. 100; in history, xiii. 85-89; ignorant, v. 219; teachers of immortal life, xiii. 92, 93; ineffectiveness, xiii. 102; influence, viii. 419-422; waning influence in New England, vi. 376, 377; Kansas-Nebraska Bill, xii. 194; on kidnapping, xii. 243; kinds, viii. 422-426; relation to literature, xiii. 96; relation to material forces, xiii. 93, 94; mean, v. 152, 153; means for work, xiii. 99, 100; controlled by merchant class, x. 29-31; moral tone, xiii. 401; teachers of natural religion, xiii. 90, 91; opportunity, iv. 336-341; Parker and, xiv. 100, 101, 103; relation to the perishing classes, xiii. 97; position, ii. 177-184; x. 322, 323; position and duty, xiii. 83-108; power, xiii. 101; teachers of present salvation, xiii. 91, 92; rank and pay, ix. 150; apt to think religion declining, x. 321; teachers of salvation, xiii. 91; oppose science and progress, ii. 51, 52; selecting, v. 399; Sims's petition to, ix. 237; position on slavery, ix. 32, 33, 72, 242; xi. 279-281; xii. 378; in slave States, xi.



- 76, 80-86; relation to the social evil, xiii. 97; teachers of social salvation, xiii. 92; starting point, xiii. 90; relation to the State and politics, xiii. 94, 95; temptation, xiii. 401; true, ii. 241-243; Unitarian, x. 30, 339; wrong aims of, iv. 406. *See also* Teacher of religion
- Ministry, opportunity, xiv. 224; as it appeared to Parker in his youth, xiii. 293; how Parker came to choose, xiii. 295; Parker's discourse on his own (1852), xiii. 50-82; past and present, vii. 101
- Ministry-at-large, x. 276
- Minority rights, vii. 226
- Miracles, i. 47, 81, 82, 184, 185, 188, 189, 215; ii. 295, 296; iv. 168; v. 5, 6, 12, 28, 289-293; vi. 227, 336; xiii. 18, 61; St. Bernard, xiv. 8, 19, 21-24, 30, 31, 46; Bible, i. 243; discussion in Boston, xiii. 310, 311; Christian vs. other, i. 242, 243; as basis of truth of Christianity, i. 241, 254, 255; church, i. 243; early church, i. 249; Cudworth's ideas, xiv. 93; definitions, i. 243; of Jesus, the testimony in regard to, i. 245-250, 254; as a transgression of all law, i. 244; as a transgression only of known law, i. 244; as a transgression of knowable law, i. 244, 245; modern, i. 249-254, 329; nineteenth century, x. 296; A. Norton on, xiii. 312; Parker's early feeling about, xiii. 296, 297, 299; found in all religions, i. 241, 242; the method of God's working in the popular theology, ii. 140; value as proof, i. 241, 254-256
- Miser, v. 157, 158; x. 192, 193
- Misery, defined, ii. 309; human and animal, ii. 319-324. *See also* Pain
- Misfortune, xiii. 268, 269
- "Mission of Jesus, The," poem, xiii. 429
- Missions, ii. 176; iii. 193; ix. 357; reflex value, i. 409
- Mississippi valley commerce, xii. 212, 213
- Mississippian*, quoted, xi. 230
- Missouri, ruffians, xiv. 243
- Missouri Compromise, vii. 304-306, 317; xi. 197, 201; xii. 473
- Mistakes, defined, ii. 346, 347; honest theological, ii. 135, 158
- Mitchell, Maria, ix. 194, 383
- "Moaning, moaning, through the oak wood," poem, xiii. 442, 443
- Model-men, i. 347, 348
- Moderation, in labor, x. 48; use of in opponents of slavery, xi. 12
- Modesty, v. 184; great men's, v. 135, 136
- Möhler, J. A., ii. 32
- "Mohnike, in Wilhelmi's Lyrik," poem, xiii. 438, 439
- Molina's Mexican and Spanish Dictionary, xiv. 453
- Monasteries, i. 380
- Monasticism, xiv. 13-16
- Monboddo, Lord, viii. 409, 524
- Money, vi. 177-179, 362, 370, 371, 379; ix. 370; xiii. 341, 363-366; xiv. 220; American desire for, ix. 9-17; America's devotion to, xii. 344-354; place in America, ix. 251, 261; power in America, viii. 14, 15, 21, 22; xiv. 324; American worship of, xi. 154-160; American degeneracy due to worship of, xi. 369; aristocracy of, x. 8; power in Boston, v. 157; supreme regard for in business, ix. 117-119; character better than, v. 115; church and, viii. 25; xii. 345; college and, viii. 26; crisis of 1857, ix. 249, 250;

- educated man and, viii. 24;  
power in education, x. 11, 12;  
as an end in life, xii. 348;  
Amos Lawrence's use of, v.  
109-112; literature and, viii.  
42; xii. 345, 346; love of, x.  
192, 193; effect of love of,  
xii. 352; measure of all  
things, xii. 352; merchants  
and, x. 5-7; New England's  
regard for, vii. 223; power in  
the North, ix. 19; paper, ix.  
256-259; its high place, x.  
254, 255; xiii. 63; politics  
and, viii. 26, 27; xii. 346-  
349; political effect of esteem  
for, xii. 348, 349; misuse of,  
public, ix. 342; as a basis of  
representation, vii. 306, 307;  
power in society, x. 12; xii.  
345; in the South, xii. 347,  
348
- Money-making as an end in  
life, v. 227, 228
- Monks, ix. 196
- Monotheism, i. 39, 57, 80-90;  
Egyptian, xiv. 79; three  
forms of, i. 24; Greek, xiv.  
78, 79; heathen, xiv. 77, 78;  
Hebrew, i. 84; vi. 103, 104;  
history of, i. 83
- Montbart, Count, xiv. 6
- Monterey, xii. 4, 30
- Montezuma, viii. 243, 254, 257
- Monthly Anthology*, vii. 289
- Monticello, vii. 171, 173, 189,  
190, 198
- Monuments, xiv. 161
- Moors in Spain, viii. 197, 198
- Moral conduct, xiv. 140, 141
- Moral education, iii. 68; neg-  
lect, iii. 69; neglect in Amer-  
ica, iii. 73; neglect by the  
church, iii. 70, 71; neglect in  
England, iii. 73; neglect in  
Europe, iii. 71, 72; neglect  
by the State, iii. 70
- Moral element, in Channing,  
viii. 142, 143
- Moral error, xiv. 164
- Moral faculty. *See* Conscience
- Moral ideal, progress of, xiv.  
142
- Moral law, vi. 14, 15, 16; viii.  
87-89; xiv. 140, 141; Kant's,  
iv. 202-206; learning, xiv.  
142; in naturalism, i. 176; in  
supernaturalism, i. 183, 184.  
*See also* Justice
- Moral police, x. 288
- Moral power, viii. 439-442
- Moral powers, viii. 384-386;  
Buckle's estimate criticised,  
viii. 415-417
- Moral progress of the world,  
xiv. 143, 165, 166; hindrances,  
xiv. 166, 167
- Morality, iv. 320; xiii. 59; of  
the American Church, xiii.  
65-67; business, ix. 117-119;  
domestic, iv. 326, 327; how  
affected by a reasonable idea  
of God, vi. 164; personal, iv.  
327, 328; political, iv. 322-  
325; religion and, i. 36; with-  
out religion, iii. 123; absence  
of teaching in schools, xiii.  
368; social, iv. 325
- Moralization of mankind, xiv.  
165, 166
- Morals, the church's relation  
to, ix. 116; Franklin's, vii.  
26-31; in Greece, i. 69; Jef-  
ferson's, vii. 195-200; in poly-  
theistic period, i. 68-70; in  
ancient Rome, i. 69; Wash-  
ington's, vii. 77-85; Web-  
ster's, vii. 352, 353
- Mordecai, i. 128
- More, Dr. Henry, xiv. 61, 457-  
459
- More, Thomas, i. 29; vii. 370
- Morges, France, xiv. 481
- Mormonism, iii. 114, 115, 133,  
274; iv. 398, 474; in Amer-  
ica, xiv. 239
- Mormons, ix. 179; xiv. 293
- Morris, Edward J., xii. 135
- Morris, Gouverneur, on slavery,  
xi. 43, 49, 62, 63, 101
- Morris, Robert, xii. 256
- Morrison, John, xiv. 375

- Morton, Edwin, xiv. 400, 408, 481  
 Morton, George, xiv. 481  
 Morton, Geo. W., xii. 277  
 Moses, i. 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 113, 193, 231, 269; iv. 233, 234; v. 175, 176, 278; xiv. 154; as author of the law, i. 299, 300; conception of God, vi. 104-108; better than Jehovah, i. 302, 303; not a model-man, i. 347  
 Mosheim, translation of Cudworth's Intellectual System into Latin, xiv. 98, 99, 465  
 Mother, home and, ix. 210, 211; influence on child, v. 194, 216, 217; portrait of the good, v. 198, 199  
 Motherhood of God, xiii. 58, 332, 333. *See* Prayers, *passim*  
 Motion, law of, vi. 254, 255; as a form of power, vi. 250-252  
 Mott, Lucretia, ix. 196, 384  
 Mount Pleasant (Sing-Sing) State Prison, x. 161  
 Mount Vernon, vii. 43, 52, 402, 404  
 Movers, F. K., ii. 32  
 Moving the world, xiii. 267, 268  
 Mud-sills, xiv. 343  
 Mulattoes more valuable than blacks, xi. 55  
 Municipal corruption, ix. 342  
 Murder, ix. 337, 340; the great Boston, ix. 335, 347; law of, viii. 371; in the U. S., iv. 399; war and, xii. 39, 40  
 Murphy, W. S., xii. 62  
 Murray, Wm. Vans, vii. 130  
 Music, in church, in early times, x. 317, 320; religion the inspiration of, i. 28  
 Music Hall, Boston, ix. 382, 385, 387; x. 343; xiii. 275, 276, 284, 285; beauty, xiii. 106, 107; Parker's opening sermon, Nov. 21, 1852, xiii. 83-108, 452  
 Music Hall Association, Boston, xiii. 467  
 "My child, when we were children," poem, xiii. 436, 437  
 "My Darling," poem, from the German of Heine, xiii. 441  
 Mysteries, the, in polytheism, i. 69, 70  
 Mystery, life's, i. 5, 6  
 Mysticism, iv. 200-202; vi. 190-192; St. Bernard and others, xiv. 57; unnatural, xiii. 359, 360  
 Mystics, Parker's study of, xiii. 303  
 Mythology, how regarded at beginning of Christian Era, i. 116; Greek, i. 52-60, 65-74; Jewish, i. 317  
 Myths, i. 122; in the Bible, iv. 167, 455
- N
- Nacogdoches, xii. 57, 60  
 Name and thing, ii. 64, 65  
 Naples, Gladstone's accusation, xii. 132-135  
 Napoleon Bonaparte, ii. 77, 213; iii. 65; v. 13, 93, 94, 175, 176, 353; viii. 109, 153; ix. 68; x. 28; xi. 319; predicted by Lactantius, i. 308  
 Napoleon the Little, xii. 444; xiii. 78  
 Narcissus (the Grecian), v. 237  
 Nathan, ancestor of Jesus, i. 326  
 Nathan ben Elim, a parable of, xiii. 270, 271  
 Nathan, Uncle, story of, xiv. 204-219  
 Nation, nations, character, xi. 120-126; decay and its causes, xii. 333-340; definition, xii. 99; foundation, ii. 114, 115; ix. 83-88; highest function, v. 252; growth and decay, v. 251; moral dangers in time of prosperity, ix. 235-244; the successful, ix. 4;

- sudden wealth undesirable, v. 253, 254; thanks to God for our, xiii. 149, 150, 163, 176; value, iii. 40; value, how estimated, v. 252. *See also* State
- National contrasts, xii. 444
- National debts, viii. 341
- National Era*, xii. 424
- National instinct, xii. 413, 414
- National life, God in, v. 339, 340; progressive force, xii. 438-441, 447, 451; regressive force, xii. 439, 441-445, 451
- National pride, xiv. 330-332
- National progress, xii. 434
- National superiority, xii. 434
- National unity, xii. 367
- National welfare, xii. 433
- Nationality, v. 68, 69
- Native American Party, ix. 386
- Natural religion, xiii. 335-337; Unitarianism and, xiv. 130-132. *See also* Religion, natural
- Naturalism, i. 174-182
- Natural-religious view. *See* Spiritualism
- Nature, beauty, v. 1-4; vi. 207-228, 414-418; effect on civilization, viii. 372-386; defined, ii. 198; passage from R. W. Emerson on, viii. 71, 72; relation to God, i. 151-160; ii. 195, 196; God in, v. 337-339; as another name of God, ii. 64, 65, 89, 90; God as perfect cause in, ii. 198-200; God as perfect providence in, ii. 200-205, 214-216; grace and, ii. 141; love of, vi. 322; Parker's love of, xiii. 293, 478, 479; religious aspect, i. 158, 159; religious delight in, vi. 196-198; stirs religious faculty, iii. 117-119; wise working of her forces, ii. 343; worship of, i. 39, 51-56. *See also under* Emerson
- Navy, British, viii. 342; opposed by Jefferson, vii. 177; not needed by the United States, ix. 131
- Nazareth, i. 326; character, i. 268, 269
- Neal, James, on slavery, xi. 45
- Neander, J. A. W., as church historian, i. 389
- Nebraska, slave question, xii. 481, 482
- Nebraska Bill. *See* Kansas-Nebraska
- Nebuchadnezzar, and Tyre, i. 310
- Necessary existence, xiv. 85
- Necessity, in nature, i. 156, 157, 160
- Negro, negroes, Bible instruction, xii. 160, 166, 226, 227; Boston schools, xii. 160; burial, xii. 141, 160; cemetery burial, xii. 141; burning of, x. 282; burned in Mass., x. 175; chastity, xii. 227, 228; churches, xii. 160, 163, 164; pews in church, xii. 141, 160; Declaration of Independence and, xii. 223, 224; education, xii. 226, 227; free, xiv. 292; free, imprisonment of, xi. 100; free, imprisoned in So. Carolina, xi. 180, 394; free, position, xiv. 330-332; freedom, indifference to, xii. 229, 245; inferiority, xii. 229; marriage, xii. 227, 228; nature, xii. 224, 225, 229; public land, xii. 159, 160; rights, xii. 223, 224; where rights exist, x. 215; seamen, vii. 297, 444; x. 258; soldiers in the Revolution, vii. 90, 413-417; story of a Revolutionary soldier, xii. 168, 169; souls, xii. 224; teaching of, xi. 97; teaching, xii. 160. *See also* Slavery, Slaves
- Nehemiah, book of, i. 315
- Nero, ii. 1, 2; ix. 38
- Nest of vipers, xiv. 254, 257, 263, 270, 468

- Neutrality, international, xiv. 239
- New Bedford and Fugitive Slave Law, xi. 352
- "New Crime against Humanity," xii. 250-332.
- New England, iii. 200; iv. 256-258, 338; xii. 95; lack of amusement, ix. 161; birth, ix. 227, 228; character, xii. 449; church decay, vi. 375-378; decline, v. 253, 254; degeneracy, xii. 42; democracy, xii. 215; demoralization, vi. 378-383; early drinking habits, x. 278; education, ix. 100, 101; education, illustrated by fable, x. 72-78; popular education, 1841, x. 78, 79; professional education, 1841, x. 78; forefathers, xii. 392; foreign ideas, vi. 353-355; founders, character, x. 324; how to honor the founders, v. 298-300; religious nature of its founders, xii. 101, 102; love of freedom, ix. 7; future, vi. 389-396; Hunkerism, vi. 369-374; tested by immigration, x. 243-245; industrial changes, xii. 350; industrial development after 1775, vi. 360-362; value of industry to, v. 202; influence on the rest of the North, xii. 95-97; institutions and their results, v. 249-251, 255, 258; laws conscientiously made, ix. 329; stimulus of manufacturing, xii. 349, 350; material change in last 300 years, v. 15, 16; rich in men, ix. 225; military change, xii. 351; austere morality of, i. 409, 410; New York contrasted with, xii. 102; original character, vi. 349-351; philanthropy, ix. 334; philosophy, i. 181; decay of piety, x. 299-301; politics, vi. 366-369; causes of poverty in, ix. 274-279; power, v. 204; progress, x. 273; progress in politics, religion and society, vi. 383-389; property, ix. 297, 298; prospects, vi. 389-396; exceptional character in being a religious colony, v. 253; religious origin, vi. 349-353; changes after Revolution, vi. 356-359; free schools in, ix. 134, 135, 143, 144, 146-148; growth in science and philosophy, vi. 363, 364; the sin of, x. 193; slavery in, xi. 367, 368, 405; slavery sentiment, xiv. 247, 248; society, vi. 366-369; spiritual awakening at time of Parker's early ministry, xiii. 307-311; spiritual history, xiii. 307; spiritual reaction, xiii. 311-314; superstition, i. 123, 124; sympathy for man, x. 145; theological changes, vi. 365, 366; theological and philosophical development, vi. 349-396; popular theology, i. 414; Virginia compared with, xiv. 343-345; source of its wealth, v. 239. *See also* Puritans
- New England Anti-slavery Convention, xi. 176-188, 394, 400
- New England Bank, xiv. 190
- New England people, coldness of feeling, v. 140
- New England Primer, ii. 169, 170
- New England rum, ii. 110
- New Hampshire, slavery, xii. 158, 159
- New Leon, xii. 79
- New Mexico, acquisition, xii. 83, 84; proposed purchase, xii. 76; question of slavery in, xi. 223, 229; xii. 84; Webster's position, xi. 226
- New Orleans *Bee*, quoted on Gen. Taylor, xi. 260
- New Testament, vi. 102, 112; claims to infallibility exam-

- ined, i. 320-330; epistolary writings, i. 322-325; historical writings, i. 325-329; human character, i. 320; spurious books, i. 321. *See also* Bible
- New Year, ix. 352, 373; xiii. 48, 49
- New York (State), New England contrasted with, xii. 102; compared to Virginia to illustrate free and slave conditions, xi. 86-88; xii. 174-179
- New York City, xii. 173, 174, 176, 193, 194; anti-slavery meeting, 1854, xii. 153; character, xiv. 434; municipal government, xiv. 176; slavery sentiment, xiv. 297
- New York Children's Aid Society, xiii. 344
- New York Convention for adopting the U. S. Constitution, its feeling on slavery, xi. 46
- New York *Evening Post*, xii. 267, 377, 412, 423, 424, 475; xiii. 347
- New York *Examiner*, xiii. 480
- New York *Herald*, xiv. 434, 482
- New York *Independent*, xiii. 481
- New York *Observer*, xiv. 434, 482
- New York *Times*, xii. 424; xiii. 460
- New York *Tribune*, xii. 163, 177, 267, 377, 412, 423, 424, 475; xiii. 326, 347; xiv. 444
- Newburyport, Mass., Webster's letter to, xi. 269, 270
- Newman, Rev. John Henry, ii. 179; iv. 175, 457
- Newport, R. I., slave trade, xii. 233
- Newspapers, iii. 91; iv. 386; vi. 362; viii. 316, 317; x. 32; xi. 141, 150; Boston, x. 260-264; Boston, 1848, improved, x. 274, 275; as a force in education, ix. 104, 107, 108, 120, 121; Irish, x. 244; Pharisaic, iv. 109-111; slavery and, x. 20; xi. 180; xii. 377; in the slave States, xi. 80; New York and Virginia compared, xii. 177
- Newton, Sir Isaac, i. 92, 183, 192, 193; ii. 141, 167, 172, 344; v. 68, 72, 81
- Newton, Rev. Joseph Fort, xiv. 474
- Newton, Mass., x. 219
- Newton Corner, Mass., xiv. 224
- Niblo's Garden, vii. 318, 367
- Nicaragua, ix. 343; xiv. 285, 286
- Nicholas I, Emperor of Russia, xiv. 236, 240
- Nicholson letter, xi. 240, 256, 261
- Nidding, iii. 61
- Nightingale, Florence, v. 272, 281
- Nineteenth of April, xiv. 161, 265
- Nisida, xii. 134, 135
- Noah and Gog, xii. 171, 172
- Nobility, v. 66, 67
- Nominalism, realism, and scholasticism, xiv. 48, 456, 457
- Non-resistance, ix. 291; xiii. 376; Parker and, xii. 151; slaves, xii. 399, 400
- Norbert, xiv. 19
- Norfolk, Va., xii. 175
- Normal schools, ix. 125, 150, 154, 171; in Massachusetts about 1855, x. 237
- North, Northern States, vii. 212-216; character, xii. 440, 441, 446, 447; education, ix. 99; Fugitive Slave Law, ix. 88, 89; Kentucky opinion, xii. 287; peace and prosperity in 1850, xii. 96; politics, xii. 351; pro-slavery politics, xii. 180, 181; slavery, xii. 108, 112, 113; effect of slavery on, xii. 242; slavery sentiment, xii. 451; Texas and, ix. 317;

treatment by the South, xii.  
121, 286-288, 289. *See* North  
and South

North American Indians. *See*  
Indians, North American

North Carolina, advertisement  
for runaway slaves, xii. 235

North Carolina Convention for  
adopting the U. S. Constitu-  
tion, its feeling on slavery,  
xi. 47

North Elba, O., xiv. 418

North Woburn, Mass., iv. 353,  
469; council of, vi. 271, 423,  
424

North and South, cause of dif-  
ferences, xii. 106, 107; com-  
parison, xii. 55-57, 97-99,  
268; contrasted, xi. 205, 206;  
xii. 448-452; contrasted ideas,  
xii. 214; ideas of govern-  
ment, xii. 106; industrial  
comparison, xii. 246, 247; or-  
igins different, xii. 103; po-  
litical conflict, xii. 463

Northeastern Boundary, vii.  
313-316; xii. 52, 53

Northernizing the South, xiv.  
305

Northwest Territory, vii. 170;  
xi. 36, 37, 222, 227, 229, 399

Norton, Andrews, i. 21; xiii.  
312, 481

Norton, Rev. John, vii. 105,  
419; x. 278, 319, 320

Norton, Mrs. Mary, x. 278

Nostromarina, Domenico, xii.  
135

Nothing from nothing, Cud-  
worth's treatment of the  
maxim, xiv. 87-89

Nova Scotia, vii. 313

Novelists, best, xiv. 227

Novels, iii. 268

"Now is the night so joyous,"  
poem, xiii. 439, 440

Nueces (river), xii. 2, 57, 77

Nullification, vii. 310

Nuns, ix. 184; x. 330

Nute, Rev. Ephraim, xii. 478-  
480

## O

"O, blessed days were these,"  
poem, xiii. 418

"O thou Eternal One, may I  
commune?" poem, xiii. 430,  
431

Oak tree as illustrating the  
universe, ii. 286, 287, 299

Oaks, Waverley, v. 289

Oath, iii. 243

Obedience, i. 155, 156, 160; to  
God's law, i. 33; to statutes,  
xiv. 150-162; to unjust law,  
xii. 116, 117

Occupations, common, v. 97-99,  
214, 215; longevity and, x.  
217, 218; Massachusetts sta-  
tistics, 1855, x. 205-207

Ocean Bank, New York, xiv.  
176

Octavia, ii. 1, 2

"Ode, to commemorate the first  
anniversary of the surrender  
of Thomas Sims," xiii. 427,  
428

Odium theologicum, xiii. 387-  
393

Of the people, by the people,  
for the people, origin of the  
phrase, vii. 211, 430; ix. 7, 72,  
99, 143; x. 26, 41, 338; xi. 37,  
89, 250; xii. 104, 221, 342, 363,  
436; xiii. 104; xiv. 169, 322

Office, ix. 11; abuse of, xiii.  
375; means of getting, xii.  
414; political, vii. 177; power  
in America, viii. 23; rotation,  
vii. 177

Officers, a divine appointment?  
ix. 51, 52; need of good, ix.  
67-70, 77-83

"Oh Brother, who for us didst  
meekly wear," poem, xiii. 422

"Oh, not in many languages,"  
poem, xiii. 433

"Oh, thou great friend to all  
the sons of men," poem, xiii.  
425

Ohio, Kentucky compared with,

- a free and a slave State, xi. 236, 237
- Old age, ii. 337; v. 65, 66; vi. 182-185; ix. 372; x. 180-202; affections, x. 188, 189; ambitions, x. 193, 194; covetous, x. 192, 193; dangers, x. 186; of good men, x. 196; of a good man, x. 200-202; of a good woman, x. 197-200; loves justice, x. 187; inner marks, x. 182, 183; outward marks, x. 182; moral sense, x. 188; Parker's early acquaintance with, x. 180; loves peace, x. 189, 190; Puritan respect for, xiii. 8; religion, x. 190; sensual, x. 191, 192; value, x. 191; vanity in, x. 195, 196
- Old Almshouse, Boston, x. 277
- Old and young, x. 185, 186
- "Old Brown's Farewell," xiv. 395, 480
- Old Testament, vi. 102, 112; claims to infallibility examined, i. 298-319; lack of comfort, v. 417; composition and inspiration, i. 299; early prophets, i. 305; Ezekiel and Tyre, i. 310, 311; human character, i. 299; imperfect, iv. 71, 72; Jeremiah and the exile, i. 309, 310; the Law, i. 299-304; Messianic prophecies, i. 311-314; omitted in some Scripture canons, i. 354; Prophets, i. 305-309; writings, i. 314-319. *See also* Bible.
- Old times, x. 183-185, 272, 273, 280, 282, 320
- Oligarchic idea in America, xii. 220, 221
- Oligarchy, ix. 94; xiv. 167, 168; European, xiv. 235
- Oliver, Lieutenant-Governor Andrew, vii. 12, 112, 113, 390, 391; xi. 328, 329, 333; xii. 286
- Omnibus Bill, vii. 340, 357, 362; xi. 262
- Omnipotence, ecclesiastical idea of, vi. 126
- Omnipresence, i. 151, 152; iii. 285, 286; ecclesiastical idea of, vi. 125, 126
- "On the pinions of the muses," poem, xiii. 432
- Onondaga Teachers' Institute, ix. 380
- Opitz, Martin, translation of poem from, xiii. 444, 445
- Opium trade, vii. 233
- Oppression, political, ii. 356-360
- Oracle, Portsmouth, vii. 289
- Orange leaf, v. 9
- Orangeburg, S. Carolina, resolutions, etc., xi. 396-399
- Orators, Greek and Latin, xiii. 304
- Oratory. *See* Eloquence
- Ordinance of 1787, xi. 36, 37, 222, 227, 229, 391, 399; xii. 375
- Ordinances of religion, real, xiii. 60. *See also* Sacraments
- Ordination of T. Parker, xiii. 304-306
- Oregon, xii. 69, 73; boundary question, 1842, xii. 53; re-occupation of, xii. 73, 74; slavery in, xi. 228, 229
- Oregon claim, vii. 233, 234
- Organization, v. 205; human, xiii. 83; social, v. 239
- Organizers, vii. 206-212
- Oriental literature, its use in Emerson, viii. 70, 508. *See also special countries*
- Origen, knowledge of God, xiv. 84
- Origin of human race, i. 97-102; of matter, ii. 66, 67
- Orpheus, xiv. 78; fable of, x. 60
- Orphic poems, i. 55
- Orthodox church, Webster attends, vii. 350
- Orthodox Sunday School Union, slavery and, xii. 379, 380
- Orthodoxy, xiv. 107-109, 115;



heaven of, v. 412; sketch of the system of doctrine, i. 403-408. *See* Theology, Popular; Unitarian, xiv. 115  
 Osgood, Rev. Samuel (1812-1880), on Rev. O. Dewey, xii. 143, 144, 146, 147; on Parker's sermons, xii. 150  
 Otis, Captain, xi. 283, 284  
 Otis, Harrison Gray, xi. 335, 404; xiv. 250; quoted on anti-slavery feeling in New England in 1831, xi. 202  
 Otis, James, vii. 108, 111, 159; xi. 327, 329, 335  
*Outlook, The*, xiv. 479  
 Outward world. *See* Matter  
 Oxford, England, ix. 95-98  
 Oxford movement, x. 298  
 Oxford Tracts, iv. 175, 457, 458

P

Pacific coast, xii. 96; new territory for the U. S., xii. 82  
 Pacific Company, The, ix. 255  
 Pacific railroad, xii. 486; value of a, xii. 10  
 Pagan gods, xiv. 77, 78  
 Pain, v. 332; vi. 336-338; animal world, ii. 309, 310; definition, ii. 307, 308; domestic animals, ii. 316, 317; absolute evil, ii. 342-345; extent, ii. 325; function, v. 413; vi. 302; relation to God's plan, ii. 325-340; immortality, ii. 341, 345; illustrations of its purpose in animal world, ii. 311-316; lessons, ii. 334-340; relative amount of misery and happiness in human life, ii. 324, 325; relative extent in man and animals, ii. 319-324; conjectural schemes of human life, ii. 326-334; uncompensated misery, ii. 341, 342; unexplained suffering in the animal world, ii. 316-319; unnatural, x. 186, 187. *See also* Error, Sin

Paine, Thomas, vi. 12; vii. 178, 196, 222, 428, 431  
 Paley, William, i. 181; iv. 174; vi. 14, 15, 16, 22, 379  
 Palfrey, John G., vii. 366; loses reputation by emancipating slaves, xi. 277; wickedness in writing a letter on Sunday, xii. 19; work on the O. T. characterized, i. 427  
 Palm Sunday, v. 326  
 Palmerston, Lord, xii. 28  
 Pan, i. 80  
 Panic of 1857, ix. 247-262  
 Panics, value of, ix. 231, 234  
 Pantheism, i. 42, 57, 75-80; ii. 297; xiii. 386, 387; material, ii. 195, 196; sin in, ii. 351; spiritual, ii. 195, 196  
 Papacy, contest of 1130, xiv. 24  
 Paper money, ix. 256-259  
 Paper-making, fraud in, ix. 342  
 Parable of Ishmael, xiii. 268, 269  
 Parable of Nathan Ben Elim, xiii. 270, 271  
 Parables, xiii. 265-271  
 Paradise, v. 28; man to create his own, v. 287, 288  
 Paris, France, xi. 168  
 Park, Prof. Edwards A., xii. 326, 327  
 Park Street Church, Boston, iv. 380, 385, 472; prayer-meeting for Parker's conversion, xiii. 485, 486  
 Parker family, xiii. 3  
 Parker, Edward Griffin, xiv. 371  
 Parker, Hannah (Stearns), xiii. 7, 9, 11, 12  
 Parker, John, great-great-grandfather of Theodore, xiii. 3  
 Parker, Captain John, grandfather of Theodore, x. 337; xiii. 7  
 Parker, John, father of Theodore, xiii. 7, 9, 10  
 Parker, John, Mr., money lender, xii. 119

Parker, Josiah, xiii. 5  
 Parker, Theodore, abuse, xiii. 324, 325; aims as a preacher, xiii. 352; relations with the A. U. A., xiv. 117, 123, 136; ancestry, xii. 151; xiii. 3; annotations in books, xiv. 456, 457; antagonism to the popular theology, xiii. 68, 69; anti-slavery party, service to, xiv. 391, 392; anti-slavery services, xii. preface; R. A. Armstrong's opinion, xiii. 455; arraignment, Nov. 29, 1854, xiv. 375; audience, xiii. 349-351, 390, 404, 407; audience, value of, xiii. 394; autobiographical fragment, xiii. 3-16, 449; autobiography, xiii. 3-108; H. N. Barnett's opinion, xiii. 456, 457; Rev. Dr. Edward Beecher, xii. 324-329; Bible study, xiii. 298, 299, 315; problem of the worship of the Bible, xiii. 316-323; as a biographer, xiii. 374, 375; birth, xiii. 8, 13, 14; birthplace and its material surroundings, xiii. 3-6; bondsmen, xiv. 375; books, xiii. 346; books in childhood, xiii. 13, 292; passion for books, xiv. 450; bequest of books to the Boston Public Library, xiv. 449; letter to the Boston Association of Congregational Ministers, etc., xiii. 73; xiv. 100-116; questions for the Boston Association of Ministers, xiv. 109-115; Boston beginnings, xiii. 328, 329; first hearing in Boston, iv. 362; Boston Fraternity of Churches, xiii. 466, 467; breeding, xiii. 353; brothers and sisters, xiii. 12; aid to John Brown, xiv. 419, 420; John Brown's appeal for money, Sept. 11, 1857, xiv. 396; John Brown campaign, xiv. 391-448; John

Brown's letter of Feb. 2, 1858, xiv. 397; John Brown's letters of March 4 and 7, 1858, xiv. 403-405; John Brown's letter soliciting the writing of tracts, March 7, 1858, xiv. 404, 405; raises money for John Brown, xiv. 396; reception of John Brown's plan, xiv. 403, 404, 405, 406; John Brown secret committee, xiv. 416-420; the Brownings, xiii. 460; H. T. Buckle's opinion, xiii. 458; Anthony Burns's trial, xii. 262; visit to Anthony Burns, xiv. 358, 372; call to the ministry, xiii. 290; calumnies, xiii. 43, 45, 47, 52, 282; his reception of calumny, xiii. 72; Cambridge attitude toward, xiii. 481-484; Cambridge Theological School, xiii. 297, 298, 481-484; "chance to be heard," xiii. 50, 52, 102, 280, 450; change of attitude toward, within last 50 years, xiii. 483; W. H. Channing's opinion, xiii. 455; childhood till the age of 8, xiii. 13-16; choosing a profession, xiii. 293-295; Miss Cobbe's opinion, xiii. 458, 459; composition of his "Experience as a Minister," xiii. 286; concentration, xiii. 292; confession of shortcomings, xiii. 78-80; congregation, services to, xiii. 281; conscience, xiii. 291; consumption, xiii. 276, 288, 289; controversy, xiii. 407; extent of correspondence, xii. [xxxv]; counsels to his people, xiii. 44-49; personal courage in address in Faneuil Hall on Feb. 4, 1847, xi. 28, 390; covetousness, treatment of, xiii. 363-366; Ellen and William Craft, xiv. 351, 352. *See also* Craft; criticism, xiii.

388, 389; Peter Deem's opinion, xiii. 454; defense proposed for the charge of obstructing Marshall Freeman, 1854, xii. [xxxiii]; xiii. 407; xiv. 377-390, 478; departure from Boston for Santa Cruz, xiii. 277, 288; xiv. 418; De Wette's Introduction to the O. T., xiii. 315; distrust of his ability, xiii. 51, 52; Divinity Hall tablet to, xiii. 484; doctrines preached, xiii. 330-337; concrete preaching of his doctrines, xiii. 341; earliest theological views, xiii. 295-297; early education, xiii. 290, 291; early moral and religious training, xiii. 291, 292; early purposes, xiii. 404, 405; education, preaching on, xiii. 367-369; Emerson's estimate of, viii. 506, 507; xii. [xxxviii-xl]; enemies, xiii. 387-393; English opinion of, xiii. 77, 453-467; estimate of human life, xiii. 395-398; estimates of men and life, xiii. 63, 64; European journey, 1843-1844, xiii. 51, 326, 459; European journey, 1859, xiii. 459; European opinion of, xiii. 453-467; exchanges with other ministers, xiv. 103; exclusion from New England pulpits, xiii. 52; expectations of life, xiii. 404, 405, 409; experience as a minister, xiii. 275-413; faith in America and democracy, xiii. 104, 105; faith in his own preaching, xiii. 105; faithfulness as a minister, xiii. 280; family in earliest childhood, xiii. 8; speech in Faneuil Hall after the kidnapping of Burns, xiv. 358-365; Faneuil Hall, May 26, 1854, xiv. 372; farewells to his people, xiii. 411-413; father, xiii. 7, 9, 10; fellowship, xiv. 106, 107, 115; as a fighter,

xiii. 390, 407; first sermons, xiii. 304; letter to Dr. Flint, 1859, xiv. 442; foundation of his system, xiii. 330; his preaching of freedom and against oppression, xiii. 71; friends, xiii. 328, 389, 390, 410; fugitive slaves, protection of, xii. 150, 151; Dr. Gannett, xii. 145-152; his gospel, xiii. 329, 330; grandfather's death, xiii. 7; grandmother, xiii. 8, 9; great men, treatment of, xiii. 374, 375; letters to J. P. Hale, May 11 and 12, 1858, in John Brown and Kansas affairs, xiv. 414, 415; Harvard attitude toward, xiii. 481-484; Harvard College, xiii. 481, 482; Harvard Divinity School, xiii. 297, 298, 481-484; hatred of, xiii. 65, 72; health, xiii. 50, 275, 283, 284, 288, 326, 391, 392, 406, 409, 410; heresy, xiv. 107-109, 115; Herndon correspondence, xii. [xxxvi]; xiv. 474; as a historian, xiii. 374, 375; preparation for "Historic Americans," xiv. 457; home furnishings, xiii. 7, 8; homestead, xiii. 4, 7; letter to Dr. Howe, Feb. 14, 1860, forecasting conflict with slavery, xiv. 443; idea of the church, xiii. 62; ideas of evil, the devil and hell, xiii. 58, 61; idea of God, xiii. 53; idea of Jesus, xiii. 63; idea of man, xiii. 54-57; idea of the relation of God and man, xiii. 57-61; illustrations of sermons, xiii. 399-401; indictment and the fugitive slave cases, xiv. 348-390; indictment of grand jury, Oct., 1854, xiv. 374, 375; charge of infidelity, xii. 152; influence, xiii. 349-352; influence in India, xiii. 461; his preach-

ing against intemperance, xiii. 71, 72; in Italy, xiii. 460, 461; letter from Francis Jackson, Nov. 7, 1859, xiv. 419, 420; letter to Francis Jackson on John Brown's expedition, xiv. 420-437; Kant, debt to, xiii. 301; language of sermons, xiii. 398-401; languages, xiv. 452; last sermon preached, ix. 352-373, 387; xiii. 278; law or ministry? xiii. 293-295; as a learner from his people, xiii. 394, 395; as a lecturer, xiii. 404; lecturing, xiii. 326, 347-352; letters of abuse, xiii. 73, 453; disposal of library, xiv. 449; influence on A. Lincoln, xii. [xxxiv-xxxvi]; literary labors, xiii. 307; letter to Joseph Lyman, Dec. 10, 1859, xiv. 437, 438; letter to Joseph Lyman, March, 1860, xiv. 445; disposal of MSS., xiv. 450; Martineau's opinion, xiii. 453, 454; "Matters Pertaining to Religion," xiii. 326; mechanical talent of the family, xiii. 9, 10; Melodeon, xiii. 329; Melodeon as a place of worship, xiii. 80, 81; Miss Goddard's personal memorials, xiv. 457, 458; ministers and, xii. 324-329; ministers' attitude toward, xiii. 75; ministers' feelings toward, xiv. 100, 101; ministers and the Fugitive Slave Law, xii. 144-152; ministers, treatment by, xiv. 100, 101, 103; ministry as it appeared to him in his youth, xiii. 293, 294; ministry at the Melodeon, x. 331-334; belief about miracles, xiii. 61; modest estimate of himself, xiii. 106-108; moral training, xiii. 15, 16; mother, xiii. 7, 9, 11, 12; nation, service to, xiv. 447; nature, love of, xiii. 293, 478, 479; neigh-

bors, xiii. 13; New Year's sermon, ix. 352-373, 387; xiii. 278; Mr. Hallett's *nolle prosequi*, xiv. 377; non-resistance, xii. 151; his great offense, xiii. 329; Ohio journey, xiii. 50; opportunity as a preacher, xiii. 102, 103; opposition of social forces, xiii. 342, 345; ordination, xiii. 304-306; parents' character, xiii. 292; parish action, Jan. 9, 1859, xiii. 276; perjury charge, xiv. 360; personal acquaintance with parishioners, xiii. 79; P. W. Perfit's opinion, xiii. 455, 456; philanthropic work, methods of, xiii. 345, 346; letter on a plan of reading, xiv. 224-228; plan of study after becoming a minister, xiii. 315; plans that failed, xiii. 402-406; plans for social work, xiii. 343-345; as a political philosopher, xii. [xxxiv]; politics, xiii. 373-375; positive theological preaching, xiii. 384-387; power of work, xiii. 292; prayers for the conversion of, xiii. 391, 485, 486; preaching, amount of, xiii. 50; character of his preaching, xiii. 68-72, 80-82; preaching against prominent evils, xiii. 362; preaching from experience, xiii. 304; joy in preaching, xiii. 106; preaching piety, xiii. 358-361; his preaching against slavery, xiii. 69-71; preaching of social duties, xiii. 362; press and pulpit opinion (1845), xiii. 73-75; relations with the Progressive Friends, vi. 401-408, 411; publishing difficulties, xiii. 76; publishers, xiii. 346; religious studies, xiii. 299-303; retrospection, xiii. 410; Albert Réville's opinion, xiii. 457, 458; rhetorical culture, xiii.

304; J. Ronge's tribute, xiii. 464; rules for reading, xiv. 224; F. B. Sanborn on his anti-slavery work, xii. preface; Santa Cruz, xiii. 277, 288; John T. Sargent, xiii. 77, 466, 467; idea of the Scriptures, xiii. 62, 63; sermon on leaving old place of worship, Nov. 14, 1852, xiii. 50-82, 452; sermons on the contradictions of the Bible, xiii. 321-323; sermons, number of, xiii. 395; "Sermons for the Times," xiii. 326; subjects of sermons, xiii. 400, 401; sermon-writing, xiii. 306, 407, 408; service to the anti-slavery party, xiv. 391, 392; services to his congregation, xiii. 281; services to the country, xiv. 447; Mr. Shackford's ordination, xiii. 324; visit to Shadrach, xiv. 357; visit to Sims in the Boston court-house, xiv. 356, 357; slavery, treatment of, xiii. 377-381; letter to G. Smith, Feb. 16, 1860, xiv. 441, 442; relates experience following his South Boston sermon, vi. 92, 93; spiritual movements during early manhood, xiii. 307-314; Dean Stanley's opinion, xiii. 454; studies, range of, xiii. 303, 307; success of his church, xiii. 283; Sunday afternoon discussions and lectures on the Bible, xiii. 402; in Switzerland, xiii. 459; tablet in Divinity Hall, xiii. 484; temperance and intemperance, xiii. 362, 363; temperance preaching, xiii. 479, 480; temptations of the ministerial profession, xiii. 401; theological education, early beginnings, xiii. 295-297; theological error, preaching against, xiii. 381-384; theological studies at Harvard,

xiii. 298-304; his scheme of theology, xiii. 52-61; his scheme of theology reëxamined by himself, xiii. 51; Thursday Lecture, xiv. 100, 106; "Transient and Permanent in Christianity," xiii. 324; as a translator of De Wette's Introduction to the O. T., xiii. 459; traveling, xiii. 352; tributes to, xiii. 453-466; trust of God, xiii. 291, 296; tuberculosis, xiii. 276, 288, 289; Twenty-Eighth Congregational Society, xiii. 328; beginning of ministry (1845) over the Twenty-Eighth Congregational Society in Boston, xiii. 43, 44, 51; settlement over the Twenty-Eighth Congregational Society, xiii. 450-452; his discourse at settlement over the Twenty-Eighth Congregational Society, Jan. 4, 1846, xiii. 17-49; letter to the congregation at Music Hall, Jan. 9, 1859, xiii. 275, 276; letter from the congregation, Jan. 11, 1859, xiii. 277, 279-285; letter from the Twenty-Eighth, Jan. 11, 1859, xiii. 406; farewell letter to his congregation, Feb. 27, 1859, xiii. 277, 278, 279; letter to the members of the Twenty-Eighth, April 19, 1859, xiii. 287-413; personal words to his people, xiii. 406-413; reply, May 9, 1859, to the letter from his congregation, Jan. 11, 1859, xiii. 285-287; uncles and aunts, xiii. 12; Union sentiments, xii. [viii, ix]; letter to the A. U. A. in regard to the Unitarian creed, xiv. 117-136, 466; Unitarian ministers and, xiii. 73, 75, 76, 324, 325, 482; his Unitarianism, xiv. 105; visits to U. S. Circuit Court, xiii. 356-358; unpopularity, xiii.

- 345, 346, 387-393; vigilance committee, xiv. 352; war, treatment of, xiii. 375-377; Wasson, D. A., quoted, xiii. 484; contemporary opinions of discourse on Webster, vii. 439, 441; xii. [xiv-xvii, xxix-xxxiii]; West Roxbury parish, xiii. 51, 52, 79, 304-307, 318, 320-323, 325, 327; will to live, xiii. 289; winters in childhood, xiii. 14, 15; Archdeacon Wolff's opinion, xiii. 457; woman, preaching on, xiii. 369-372; letter to a young man, xiv. 220-223
- Parker, Mrs. Theodore, xiv. 441, 450
- Parker Fraternity, xiii. 403, 480; xiv. 421, 481, 482
- Parkman, Rev. Francis (1788-1852), xiv. 107
- Parliament, v. 92
- Parr, Thomas, x. 218
- Parseeism, iv. 186
- Parties, political. *See* Political parties
- Party politics, xi. 141, 142
- Passion, iii. 177; vi. 177; control with the practical atheist, ii. 98, 99; control by religion, ix. 357-360; enslavement, xi. 15
- Passover, xi. 318
- Past, x. 272; its lesson, ix. 324, 325
- Pastoret, M., quoted, x. 101
- Patents in free and slave States, xii. 239
- Patriotism, iii. 85, 98; v. 354; vii. 292; ix. 108, 112, 114; of J. Q. Adams, vii. 238, 239; definition, xiv. 317; genuine, xi. 203
- Patterson, Enoch, xiv. 375
- Paul, the Apostle, i. 132; ii. 3-12; iii. 39; iv. 141-155; on the flesh, v. 64; idea of God, vi. 115; view of inspiration, i. 322; modesty, v. 135; a parable of, xiii. 265-267
- Pauperism in Massachusetts, 1857, x. 222, 223
- Peace, ix. 320, 321; x. 176, 189, 190; celebrations, x. 279; economic value, xii. 101; with God, v. 359, 360, 377. *See also* Rest; Mexican, xii. 1-4
- Peace of 1783, vii. 13, 14
- Pearson, John H., xii. 278
- Peculiar institution, xii. 452, 455
- Pedagogy, ix. 163
- Pedanius Secundus, xi. 252
- Peden, W. N., xii. 236
- Peel, Sir Robert, quoted on philanthropy, v. 275
- Peevishness, v. 195; makes men slaves, xi. 16
- Pemberton, Rev. Mr., ix. 236
- Penal reform, xiii. 344, 345
- Penitence, xiii. 162, 210
- Penn, William, viii. 341
- Pennington, Rev. J. W. C., xii. 254
- Pennsylvania, Constitution of, vii. 23, 393, 394
- Pennsylvania Convention for adopting U. S. Constitution, its feeling on slavery, xi. 46
- Pennsylvania Society for the Abolition of Slavery, xii. 222
- Penology. *See* Capital punishment
- Pentateuch, i. 88; character, i. 299-304
- People, the, xiii. 327; education in America, ix. 99, 104; education in England, ix. 97; education in Rome, ix. 93; common people best hearers, xiii. 404; place in the government, xiv. 320-323; power of, iii. 72; need of a share in government, xii. 438. *See also* Democracy, Humanity
- Perception, as a source of knowledge, i. 219, 238
- Perfection, desire for, v. 181; of God, ii. 197, 198; v. 375; God as, vi. 240, 241; of the universe, vi. 286-289

- Perfitt, Philip William, quoted on Parker, xiii. 455, 456
- Periodicals, American inferior to English, viii. 31, 503
- Perishing classes, x. 103-136, 142, 159-161, 166
- Perjury, charge against Parker, xiv. 360
- Perkins, Charles C., xiii. 467
- Perkins Institution for the Blind, x. 227, 344
- Permanence of Christianity. *See* Christianity, "Transient and Permanent," etc.
- Persecution, religious. *See* Religious persecution
- Persia, dualism in, i. 74; fall of, xii. 129
- Person, society's conduct as to crimes against, ix. 343-347
- Person of Jesus. *See* Jesus Christ, Nature, etc.
- Personal Liberty Law in Massachusetts, xiv. 257, 258
- Personality, i. 142, 143; iii. 85, 86; v. 125, 126; enlargement of, ii. 253-255; of Jesus. *See* Jesus Christ, Nature, etc.; mistakes in learning, vi. 269-273
- Persons, iii. 78, 89; idealization of, v. 132-134; of the God-head, four, ii. 138-140
- Peter, his authority, i. 339, 349; Gentiles as Christians, i. 323
- Peter, cardinal, xiv. 34
- Peter of Bruis, ii. 36; xiv. 6, 51
- Peter the Venerable, xiv. 42, 455
- Peter, 2d Epistle of, i. 321
- Peterboro, N. Y., John Brown and his friends, xiv. 397-403
- Peters, Hugh, vii. 390
- Petersburg, Va., xiv. 470
- Petition, right of, vii. 221, 222, 251
- Pew-rent, story of, v. 155
- Pharaoh, xiv. 154; the Israelites and, xi. 298
- Pharisees, iv. 103-126, 452; of business, iv. 111-113; of the church, iv. 116-118; definition, iv. 105, 106; doctrines, i. 107; of the home, iv. 108, 109; Jesus and, i. 266, 267, 276; in Jesus' time, iv. 43, 46; Jewish, iv. 106, 107; modern, v. 116-121; of the newspaper, iv. 109-111; political, iv. 113-116; of the pulpit, iv. 118-124; varieties, iv. 108
- Phelps, Prof. Austin, xii. 326, 327
- Philadelphia, after 1775, vi. 360; slavery sentiment, xiv. 297; slave trade, xii. 429
- Philanthropy, iii. 99, 100, 193, 194, 227-232; vi. 80-82; ix. 333, 334, 336; x. 276; disinterested, v. 275, 276; growth, iii. 135, 136; how merchants might help, x. 19; sure to prevail, v. 276; progress in 1848, x. 283, 284; without religion, iii. 124; sentimental, worthless, v. 141, 142; relation to the popular theology, ii. 160, 161; women in, ix. 186, 187
- Phillips, Wendell, ix. 344; xi. 185, 395; xii. 183, 194, 254, 290, 397, 398, 408, 424; xiv. 263, 270, 271, 302, 363, 372, 385; on John Brown's fate, xiv. 437, 438; Anthony Burns, xii. 302; indictment, xiv. 255, 375; quoted on Horace Mann, ix. 381
- Phillips Academy, Exeter, vii. 285
- Philology, woman in, ix. 194, 383
- Philosophers, Greek, i. 65, 66, 69, 78; the popular religion and, iii. 16
- Philosophical tendency of American people, xi. 133-137
- Philosophy, v. 82; two errors, vi. 5, 6; German, viii. 475-477, 488-491. *See also* special names; of two kinds, vi.

- 2; mediæval, xiv. 12; two methods, vi. 3-5; modern, i. 79; problem of, vi. 2; of religion, Parker's study of, xiii. 300, 301; without religion, iii. 122; lacking in Unitarianism, x. 307. *See also* Science
- Phrenology, vi. 363
- Physicians, xiii. 316; women, ix. 195
- Physics, vi. 2; sensational school, vi. 7-10; transcendentalism in, vi. 24, 25
- Pickering, Col. Timothy, vii. 63, 299, 300, 407, 408, 444; ix. 239; xi. 197
- Pierce, Cyrus, xi. 183, 395
- Pierce, President Franklin, xii. 420; Miss Dix, xii. 173; slavery, xii. 170, 172, 181, 280; quoted on slavery, xii. 242
- Pierpont, Rev. John, x. 123, 258, 341; xiii. 38, 309, 313, 328, 452; exclusion from fellowship, xiv. 106; Fugitive Slave Law, xii. 143, 144
- Piety, iv. 225; v. 265, 266; x. 292, 293; xiii. 59, 303; basis of confidence, vi. 192-195; conscious, iii. 9, 10; conventional standard, x. 294, 295; decline, x. 295-308; defined, iii. 1; vi. 188, 189; false, iii. 121, 131, 263-272; fanaticism and, vi. 189-192; helps to, iii. 11-13; a higher form needed now, iii. 21-23; begins at home, v. 197-199; how affected by a reasonable idea of God, vi. 163, 164; joy of, vi. 195-206; lack, iii. 20; basis of manly excellence, iii. 2, 6; manly life and, iii. 1-24; mistake of retaining its helps, iii. 13-17; morality and, xiii. 353; mysticism and, vi. 189-192; natural, iii. 272-280; natural form, iii. 17-19; natural, changing forms from age to age, x. 320, 324-331; natural standard, x. 294, 308; partial and complete, iii. 125; preaching, xiii. 358, 359; results, iii. 19, 20; solid, i. 129-137; superstition and, vi. 189-192; theological, ii. 176; unconscious, iii. 6-9
- Pig, story of, v. 146
- "Pilgrim's Progress," v. 77
- "Pilgrim's Star, The," poem, xiii. 418
- Pilgrims, New England, xii. 204, 205, 206, 392; xiii. 176
- Pillow, Gen. Gideon J., xii. 83
- Pillsbury, Parker, xiv. 397
- Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth, on slavery, xi. 42, 44, 48, 106
- Pindar, immortality in, i. 111
- Pioneers, x. 142
- Piracy, v. 17
- Pironte, Signor, of Naples, xii. 134
- Pisa, cardinal. *See* Peter
- Pisa, St. Bernard's letter, xiv. 27, 28; cathedral of, v. 76
- Pitt, Wm., and the Stamp Act, xi. 330
- Pitts, Deacon, xii. 258
- Pius IX, x. 296; xii. 334
- Plague, mediæval legend of, xii. 316, 317
- Plastic nature, Cudworth's, xiv. 91
- Plato, viii. 109; immortality in, i. 110, 112
- Pleasure, as an end of life, v. 227; a life of, v. 103; literature of, v. 103; quality of, v. 103; punishment, v. 115. *See also* Pain
- Pliny the Younger on Christianity, ii. 9
- Plurality of worlds, vi. 158
- Plutarch, John Brown's regard for, xiv. 406; as representing polytheism, i. 70, 72
- Plymouth, Mass., xii. 205, 206, 212, 215, 222
- Plymouth Rock, vii. 293, 310, 317, 320, 346
- Poe, E. A., xiv. 477



Poems, xiii. 417-446  
 Poerio, Carlo, xii. 134  
 Poet, the, viii. 110-112  
 Poetry, list of books, xiv. 226;  
     of common life, xiii. 400;  
     Emerson's, viii. 110-121; feel-  
     ing essential, v. 137; influ-  
     ence, v. 85, 86  
 Poisoning of Borgia, xii. 247,  
     248  
 Poland, xiv. 234; Dr. Howe  
     and, xiv. 427  
 Police, moral, x. 288  
 Policy, iii. 188  
 Polish exile, xiv. 356  
 Political corruption, ii. 118  
 Political economy, xii. 70  
 Political errors, ii. 354-360  
 Political offenses, Neapolitan  
     government, xii. 132-135  
 Political parties, xiii. 373;  
     changes in, xi. 189-191; char-  
     acter, xii. 49, 50; danger to  
     the nation, xii. 89; disregard  
     for justice, ix. 113; loyalty  
     to, xii. 361; early quarrels,  
     vii. 69; several since the  
     Revolution, xi. 193; in 1812,  
     vii. 296; in 1848, x. 274, 275,  
     291; in 1850, their position as  
     to slavery, xi. 255-262  
 Political party, new and wider  
     predicted in 1850, xiv. 391  
 Political reformers, function,  
     xii. 405-407  
 Political treachery, xii. 419, 420  
 Politicians, ix. 24; x. 27; xi.  
     177; buying, xiv. 293; char-  
     acter, ix. 113, 114; honesty,  
     xii. 49; idea of government,  
     xii. 109; false idea of govern-  
     ment, xii. 114, 115; Pharisaic,  
     iv. 113-116; selfishness, xii.  
     372; mostly from Southern  
     States, xi. 106, 107  
 Politics, iv. 321; v. 400-402; in  
     America, vii. 211. *See* North,  
     South; in America after  
     1775, vi. 358; Christianity  
     and, xii. 358-361; conscience  
     and, ix. 24; Jesus' relation

to, iv. 323; controlled by  
 merchants, x. 10, 27; money  
 and, ix. 11; xii. 346-349;  
 organized, xiii. 341, 342;  
 preaching, iv. 322-325; prin-  
 ciples, vii. 226; need of high  
 principles, xiv. 421; rank, v.  
 82; religion in, iii. 16; xi.  
 270, 271, 273; from a reli-  
 gious point of view, ix. 49-  
 90; xiv. 179, 180, 181, 182;  
 relative value of secret and  
 public facts, xii. 49; selfish-  
 ness in, ii. 107, 108; sensa-  
 tional school, vi. 10-14; slav-  
 ery and, xi. 102-107; effect  
 of slavery on, xiv. 340-343;  
 transcendentalism, vi. 25-29;  
 women in, ix. 197-201  
 Polk, President James K., iii.  
     267; xi. 21, 28; administra-  
     tion, xii. 48-91; California,  
     xii. 76; character, xii. 50;  
     church verdict, xii. 51; Con-  
     stitution, xii. 86; national  
     debt, xii. 86; Democratic  
     party, xii. 89; diplomacy, xii.  
     73; measures proposed, xii.  
     68, 69; messages, xii. 69, 73,  
     79, 80, 83; Mexican War, xii.  
     2, 80; Mexico, diplomatic re-  
     lations, xii. 76; indemnity  
     from Mexico, xii. 84, 85; set-  
     tlement with Mexico, xii. 84-  
     86; territory from Mexico,  
     xii. 83-85; New Mexico, xii.  
     76; nomination by the Balti-  
     more Convention, xii. 64;  
     Oregon question, xii. 69, 73,  
     75, 76; private life, xii. 51;  
     Slatter and, xii. 158; slavery,  
     xii. 88, 89; Mr. Slidell, xii.  
     76; specie clause, xii. 69;  
     tariff, xii. 69-73; annexation  
     of Texas, xii. 67; treasury,  
     xii. 69, 70; vetoes, xii. 86;  
     weakness, xii. 87, 89  
 Polytheism, i. 38, 45, 51-74, 92;  
     heathen, xiv. 77, 78; Hebrew,  
     vi. 103; moral effect of, i.  
     68-70

- Pomeroy, Gen. S. C., xiv. 241  
 Poole, Bill, vi. 79, 409  
 Poor in the churches, x. 116, 117, 130. *See also* Poverty  
 "Poor Richard's Almanac," vii. 9, 30, 36  
 Poor whites, xii. 465  
 Pope, Henry J., xii. 322  
 Pope, of Rome, i. 373; vii. 234; choice of, xiv. 24; railroads, xii. 442; regressive force, xii. 443  
 Poplar wood, story of, v. 145  
 Popular Christianity. *See under* Christianity  
 Popular theology. *See* Theology, the popular  
 Population, increase in United States, x. 210, 211; Massachusetts statistics, 1855, x. 203-205; slavery and, xi. 72-74; relative increase in free and slave States, xii. 236, 237  
 Porter, Noah, xiii. 328  
 Porter, Lieut. T. H., xii. 79  
 Porto Rico, vii. 232  
 Portsmouth, N. H., vii. 288, 289, 293, 300, 369  
 Portsmouth *Oracle*, vii. 289  
 Possible and actual, xiv. 85  
 Post office, cost in North and South in 1847 compared, xi. 206, 395, 396  
 Potato in Ireland, ii. 335  
 Pothinus, St., xii. 313  
 Potter, de, L. J. A., as religious historian, i. 389  
 Pounds, John, ii. 149  
 Poverty, v. 204, 210; ix. 263-287; xiii. 364; accompaniments, ix. 264; ancient, ix. 265; begets poverty, ix. 278; Boston, x. 110-118; Boston children, x. 105-110, 118; Boston, improved conditions, 1800 to 1848, x. 275-277; Boston, 1848, an index of moral conditions, x. 264-266; causes, ix. 274-277; natural causes, ix. 269, 270; political causes, ix. 270-272; social causes, ix. 272, 273; as a cause of crime, x. 166; children, ix. 284; its part in civilization, ix. 268; disease, ix. 279; England, ix. 266, 270; false shame for, v. 151; foreigners and, ix. 338; New England, ix. 267, 270; outgrowing, ix. 286; relief, x. 128-131; religion, ix. 283, 284; remedies, ix. 279-287; changing standard of, x. 64, 65; temperance, ix. 283; tenements, ix. 282; universality, ix. 265; value of, ix. 225  
 Power, i. 6; its three forms—motion, vegetation, animation, vi. 250-253; Infinite, testimony of consciousness to, vi. 273-275; of the world of matter, its effect on the mind of man, v. 30-33; the material world as witness of, v. 10, 11; increased by religion, iii. 175-199; reserved, v. 13-18  
 Practical atheism. *See* Atheism, practical  
 Practical vs. intellectual life, ix. 185  
 Practical religion, the church and, xiii. 33, 34  
 Praise, v. 123, 136  
 Prayer, i. 204; ii. 331, 332, 334; iii. 170, 272, 294-298; iv. 419-421; v. 344, 345, 346, 382; answer to, xiii. 392; atheism and, i. 179; in naturalism, i. 179; spiritual view, i. 191; in supernaturalism, i. 186; in the popular theology, ii. 143  
 "Prayer," poem, xiii. 430, 431  
 Prayer-meetings, vi. 392  
 Prayers, xiii. 111-261  
 Preachers, v. 241-243; women, ix. 195-197. *See also* Ministers  
 Preaching, iii. 152; iv. 260; viii. 160, 162; abstract, viii. 20, 502; in America, viii. 20, 25,

- 35-37, 502; xiii. 104; in England and America (about 1850), iii. 132, 133; foolishness of, xiii. 103; joy of, xiii. 407, 408; money power, viii. 25; opportunity in the middle of the nineteenth century, xiii. 102, 103; ordinary, iii. 158; character of Parker's, xiii. 68; Pharisaic, iv. 118-124; political, v. 400-402; popular, iii. 266, 270; v. 398-400; practicing and, xiii. 295; sincerity, iv. 38; weakness, x. 29-31. *See also* Ministers.
- Precedent, vi. 11
- Predestination, viii. 368
- Predictions, i. 308; of O. T. prophets, i. 308; political, xii. 113, 114
- Preëxistence, i. 106, 112, 115
- Prejudice in theology, iv. 161-165
- Presbyterian church and slavery, xi. 84; xii. 222
- Present religions, vi. 78-87
- "Present Crisis" in American Affairs, 1856, xii. 430-490
- Presidency, x. 275; accidental, xii. 50; an anti-slavery, xii. 484-487; bidding for, xi. 239, 240; Franklin's plan of an unsalaried, vii. 23, 394; importance, xii. 50-52; relation to the people, xiv. 321; power of, xiv. 293; prospect in 1856, xii. 484, 488; slave-holding, xi. 178, 179; sought by Calhoun, Clay, and Webster, vii. 368; filled by Southerners, xi. 192
- President, first, vii. 68
- Presidential candidates, xiv. 316
- Presidential fever, xiv. 309-311
- Presidents of U. S., attitude toward slavery, xii. 169, 170
- Press, the, xiii. 342; power of, xiii. 96. *See also* Newspapers
- Prescott, W. H., as a historian, advantages, viii. 187; culture, viii. 187, 188; diligence, viii. 188; fame and service, viii. 172; period chosen, viii. 184; theme, viii. 185, 186
- Prescott's "History of the Conquest of Mexico" reviewed, attractiveness of theme, viii. 223, 228; Aztecs or Mexicans, viii. 230, 231; calendar, viii. 238; cannibalism, viii. 241-243; Cholula, viii. 253, 258, 260; cities and industries, viii. 236, 237; civilization of the Aztecs, viii. 231-243; Compoalla, viii. 252; conquest and plunder, viii. 255-257; conversion of Mexicans, viii. 249-255; Cortés, viii. 243-246; Cortés' cruelty, viii. 257-262; Cortés' motive, viii. 255-257; Cortés' subsequent career, viii. 262; divisions, viii. 229; human sacrifice, viii. 241-243; inadequacy of treatment, viii. 228; lack of humanity in the work, viii. 263-267; language, writing, and education, viii. 238-240; laws, viii. 233, 235; maps, viii. 230; materials, viii. 228, 229; religion, viii. 240-243; slavery, viii. 234, 235, 265; Spain in Mexico, her right discussed, viii. 246-249; Tabasco, viii. 251; taxes, viii. 235; tribes, viii. 230
- Prescott's "History of the Reign of Ferdinand and Isabella" reviewed, armies, viii. 191; ballads and drama, viii. 209; defects, viii. 216-219; Ferdinand and Isabella, characters, viii. 210-216; industries, viii. 191, 192; Inquisition, viii. 195-197; Jews, viii. 197-201; laws, viii. 189, 190, 206, 207; literature and mental progress of Spain, viii. 201-210; metaphysics and ethics, viii. 207, 208; Moors, viii. 197-201; people, condition of, viii. 192-194; phi-

- losophy, viii. 217, 218; printing in Spain, viii. 205, 206; revenues, viii. 190, 191; Roman and canon law, viii. 206, 207; Roman Catholicism, viii. 195; science, viii. 207; style, viii. 218, 219; theology, viii. 208, 209; trivialities, viii. 194  
 Preston, Captain Thomas, vii. 109, 136, 140, 141  
 Preston, Wm. C., on slavery, xi. 55  
 Prichard, James Cowles, viii. 221, 518  
 Pride, national and race, xiv. 330-332  
 Priesthood, i. 91; ix. 196, 197; evil power in the early church, i. 364; promoter of fanaticism, i. 128; in Greece, i. 65, 66, 73; function of the heathen and Hebrew, xiii. 85; hereditary, i. 58-60; king and, i. 66; Middle Age presumption, xiv. 32, 33; origin, i. 44, 47; in polytheism, i. 58-60, 66; power, ii. 257; iii. 114, 115; present day function, xiii. 88; function of the Protestant, xiii. 86, 87, 89; Roman Catholic, i. 371, 373, 374, 377-379, 386, 389; ii. 35; ix. 92-94; xii. 355, 356; xiii. 86; popular theology and, ii. 165  
 Priestly, Joseph, i. 181; vi. 8, 22; vii. 35; x. 202  
 Prigg Case, 1842, xi. 232; xiv. 348  
 Primitive man, i. 97-102; viii. 408, 409  
 Primogeniture, viii. 348, 349; ix. 280  
 Printing, first in America, viii. 316, 317; invention, v. 79  
 Printing-press, ii. 373, 374  
 Priscillian, i. 387  
 Prison, Naples, xii. 134  
 Prisoners, discharged, x. 130, 131, 164, 165, 177, 178  
*Prisoner's Friend, The*, x. 341  
 Prisoners' home, x. 130  
 Prisons, ix. 348; Massachusetts about 1855, x. 239, 240; reformatory, x. 178, 342; reforming, ix. 348-350; what they should be, x. 170-174  
 Privateering, xiv. 239  
 Prizes, school, vii. 23, 395  
 Prodigal, the, x. 142, 144, 149  
 Prodigal Son, vi. 114  
 Profanity, worst, xiv. 340  
 Professions, learned, slavery and, xi. 72; trade and, ix. 145  
 Progress, human, i. 73, 90, 91; vi. 40, 41, 99, 100, 149, 150, 339-343, 422; viii. 384-386; xi. 174; contrast to animal life, v. 285-287; Boston's moral, x. 272-284; capability of, ii. 326, 327; continuous though slow, v. 269, 279-281, 283; definition wanted, viii. 408; false idea of man, v. 288; future, v. 300, 301; future, v. 326; ideals necessary, v. 296, 297; instinct of, xii. 434, 435; Jesus, i. 258; law of, x. 139-142; limits, xiii. 339-341; miracle, v. 288-294; national, xii. 434; natural forces, v. 288-294; obstacles, ii. 18-20; opposition, xii. 442; man's paradise, v. 287, 288; permanence of gains, v. 279-284, 289; political, ii. 354-360; power of, v. 13-18; xiii. 54, 55; power of man's will over circumstances, v. 294-296; religious, i. 92-96, 258; ii. 367-372; in religious ideas, vi. 145-148, 150; through sin, ii. 379-389; slowness, v. 289-291; spiritual, x. 320, 324-331; super-man, v. 288. *See also* Civilization  
 Progressive force in national life, xii. 438-441, 447, 451  
 Progressive Friends, vi. 401-408, 411. *See also* Quakers  
 Proletariat, American, xiv. 333  
 Property, xiv. 170, 171; in

- America, xii. 373; in a democracy, xii. 346; English legislation favors, ix. 271, 272; government and, xii. 115; in Massachusetts about 1855, statistics, x. 220-223; offenses against, xiv. 175; as basis for representation, vii. 306, 307; in free and slave States compared, xii. 238, 239; development affected by the neighborhood of slavery, xii. 460, 461; value as affected by slavery and freedom, xii. 457, 459; society's tone in relation to, ix. 341-343
- Prophecy of future progress, v. 300, 301
- Prophet, the, iii. 153
- Prophets, i. 87, 197-203; Hebrew, character of, i. 305-309, 338; stoning, i. 57, 58. *See also* Inspiration
- Propitiation, xiii. 85
- Pro-slavery sentiment, apparent increase in 1855, xiv. 392, 393
- Prospective Review*, xiii. 453
- Prosperity, moral dangers of, ix. 220-246. *See also* Failure, Success; national dangers of, ix. 235-243; religion and, ix. 370; United States, 1857, ix. 248, 249
- Prostitution, x. 239, 250; xiii. 372; minister's relation to, xiii. 97
- Protection. *See*. Free trade, Tariff
- Protective spirit, viii. 403-405
- Protestant Reformation, x. 296. *See also* Reformation
- Protestantism, ii. 13; v. 248; American, ii. 44-46; Anglo-Saxon, ii. 42-47, 50-52; changing, x. 297-308; defect, i. 395-397, 399-402; early work, i. 393, 394; English, ii. 43, 44; German, ii. 37-41; distinctive idea, i. 393; merit as a reform, i. 394, 395; growth in the Middle Ages, xiv. 36, 37; growth from Paul to Luther, xiv. 50; its two chief parties, i. 403; principle of, xiii. 52; Scandinavian, ii. 37
- Proudman, Samuel T., xiv. 375
- Proverbs, book of, i. 315
- Providence of God, xiii. 57; common idea in many religions, ii. 280, 281; Cudworth quoted on, xiv. 89-91; duty of the Infinite, ii. 282, 283, 284; evil defined, ii. 307, 308; free-will theory, ii. 290-292; general and special, ii. 292-303; law, ii. 301-306; in man, ii. 206-210, 216-220; mechanical theory, ii. 288-290; two modes, ii. 292; names of God, ii. 281, 282; God as perfect in nature, ii. 200-205; pain and misery, ii. 308-345. *See titles*; its perfection, ii. 284, 285; perfection of the universe, ii. 285-288; sin and error, ii. 346-389. *See titles*; two theories of, ii. 288; universal, ii. 297-306
- Provincetown, Mass., xii. 93
- Prussia, xiv. 234, 237; leadership in popular education, x. 91, 92, 126; treaty of 1783, vii. 396; treaty of 1785, xii. 4
- Psalms, vi. 109, 110; viii. 33; character, i. 314, 315; value, i. 332, 333, 337
- Psycho-theism, i. 79
- Psycho-zoism, i. 77
- Public education, duty of the Christian Church, xiii. 29. *See* People
- Public lands, xii. 173
- Public opinion, v. 128, 129; ix. 17, 242; x. 270; xii. 103, 104; deference to, v. 123, 124; governs American writers, viii. 41; on slavery, xii. 113; tyranny of, viii. 43

- Public schools in America, xii. 218, 219. *See also* Schools, free
- Publican, v. 316
- Publishers, xiii. 324, 326, 346
- Pulpit, viii. 129, 164; practical atheism in, ii. 113; common sins and, ii. 177-184; pew and, x. 322, 323. *See also* Minister, Preaching
- Punishment, v. 104, 112, 115; ix. 326-351
- Punishment, capital. *See* Capital punishment; corporal, x. 146; disproportionate, ix. 332; eternal, ii. 269; future, iii. 335, 338; improved ideas, 1848, x. 281-283; kinds, ix. 330; philanthropic, ix. 333; preventive, ix. 331, 332; vindictive, ix. 331
- Puritanism, v. 253
- Puritans, ii. 359; iii. 64, 192, 200; iv. 248-252; x. 324, 325; xii. 360; democracy and, xii. 215; in England, iii. 180; idea of heaven, ii. 267; Indians and, xii. 202, 203; influence on American institutions, xii. 204; moral superiority, xii. 410; in New England, v. 298, 299; viii. 284-308; effect on New England, xii. 101, 102; philosophy of, vi. 352, 353; slavery, xii. 112, 216, 221
- Purpose. *See* Desire
- Putnam, Mary Lowell, ix. 194, 383
- Pythagoras, v. 76
- Q**
- Quakers, iv. 374; vi. 69-71, 190, 200, 401-408, 411; vii. 28, 62; ix. 196; x. 168, 197, 282; xiii. 26, 37. *See also* Progressive Friends
- Quarterly Review*, Massachusetts, viii. 505; ix. 381; xii. 1; xiv. 456
- Quarterly Review*, Brownson's, xiii. 314
- Queretaro, xii. 22
- Questions asked by Parker of the Boston Association, 1845, xiv. 109-115
- Quincy, Col. John, vii. 104, 418
- Quincy, Josiah (1744-1775), vii. 110, 419; xi. 337, 341
- Quincy, Josiah (1772-1864), vi. 426, 427; x. 246, 344; xi. 341
- Quincy, Mass., xiv. 359
- R**
- Race and individual, relation, iii. 27-29, 47-49; differences in natural endowment, viii. 411-414; mingling, viii. 223-228; mingling in America, xiv. 272
- Radicalism and conservatism, ix. 89
- Radicalism in the Unitarian movement, xiv. 122, 123
- Railroad, value of a Pacific, xii. 10
- Railroad men, v. 163
- Railroads, x. 287; in Italy, xii. 442; slavery and, xi. 68, 69
- Randolph, Edmund, vii. 69; on slavery, xi. 47; Isham, vii. 161; Jane, vii. 161; John, of Roanoke, viii. 500; quoted, xii. 183; Thomas Jefferson, on slavery in Virginia, xi. 57
- Rantoul, Robert (1805-1852), vii. 366; xi. 353; xii. 281; xiv. 355
- Rationalistic view. *See* Naturalism
- Rationalists, i. 174
- Raycoul, Gaspard, x. 219
- Readers, great, xiv. 67, 68
- Reading, iii. 268; viii. 66, 67; letter concerning a plan, xiv. 224-228; pleasure of, v. 212; subjects, xiv. 222
- Reading, Mass., xiii. 3

- Real estate values, slavery and, xi. 69, 70
- Realf, Richard, xiv. 439, 482
- Realism and nominalism, xiv. 456, 457
- Reason, i. 186, 187
- Reason, the ground of our belief in God, i. 10, 11, 13
- Reason, creed and, xiv. 146, 147
- Reason, its place in the world of matter, vi. 318-321
- Reason in religion, ii. 159, 160, 171
- Reason, sacrificed to religion, iii. 115
- Reason, trustworthiness, i. 9
- Recording angel, v. 411
- Red men. *See* Indians, North American
- Red Republic, viii. 270, 519
- Reeder, Gov. Andrew H., xii. 474, 476
- Reflection, as a source of knowledge, i. 219, 238
- Reform, reforms, iii. 152; vi. 80-82; Channing's position in, viii. 146, 154; not led by the church, ix. 116; within the church, i. 390-392; education the way to, xi. 162; whence it should come, xiii. 27, 28
- Reform School for boys, x. 128, 341
- Reformation, iv. 198; of criminals, x. 156, 157
- Reformation, Protestant, vi. 66; x. 296; gradual dawn in the R. C. Church, i. 390-392
- Reformatory prisons, x. 178, 342
- Reformed drunkards, x. 122
- Reformers, viii. 130, 131; xii. 407-409; characteristics, xiii. 358; martyrdom, xiv. 51
- Regicide judges, xi. 299
- Regressive force in national life, xii. 439, 441-445, 451
- Religion, absolute, i. 35, 211-214, 219, 220; ii. 231, 367; iii. 136-140; v. 361; xiii. 335-337; permanence of absolute, i. 284, 285; J. Q. Adams's, vii. 243-245, 259, 260; without affection, iii. 123-125; artificial. *See* Sacraments; basis of everything, xiv. 161, 162; how it changes aspect of individual human life, v. 384, 385; how it changes aspect of material world, v. 383, 415, 416; earliest form in childhood, iii. 108, 109; comfort, v. 416-418; three essentials of conscious, ix. 352; conscious, as a source of joy, iii. 200-240; conscious, and the soul, iii. 107-142; conscious, as a source of strength, iii. 174-199; bearing of human consciousness on, xiii. 302, 303; content, xiv. 143; the only culture of some souls, iii. 128, 129; how to cultivate, xiv. 222, 223; complaint of its decay, x. 295-329; definitions, i. 33, 34; vi. 187; vii. 33, 34; xiii. 59; xiv. 143, 222; different acts done in the name of, iv. 367-379; result of disease, i. 3, 20, 30; ecclesiastical, iii. 157-159; relation thereto of the four educational forces—business, state, press, and church, iii. 147-149; elements, iv. 297, 298; essential, defined, ii. 128; every-day, iii. 282; false, iii. 213, 214; ix. 352, 353, 355, 356; foundation in three intuitions, xiii. 301, 302; Franklin's, vii. 33; freedom of thought in, xiii. 52; genuine, i. 129, 130; genuine, its permanence, ii. 190; genuine, a wish for, iv. 35; growth, iii. 140-142; historical forms, i. 39; historical growth, ii. 124-127; iii. 111; bearing of history on, xiii. 302; earliest forms in history, iii. 110; learned in the home, ix. 210, 211; an ideal-

izing force, v. 382; Jefferson's, vii. 200-202; of Jesus, v. 86, 87; joy of, xiii. 61; kinds, i. 32, 33; iv. 107; law and, ix. 23-27; idealizes life, iii. 126-128; life the test, iii. 275-277; morality and, i. 36; without morals, iii. 122, 123; national, its relation to civilization, viii. 389, 390; natural, i. 4, 5; iv. 61, 62, 360, 415-418; vi. 167-174; vii. 35; xiii. 335-337; natural and revealed, i. 32; natural, the basis of the revival we need, iv. 413, 415; natural, its delight, iv. 391, 392; need of a new and vital form, ii. 53-57; need of a free and progressive philosophy, ii. 18, 19; of old age, x. 190; completed by old age, ix. 372; oneness, v. 271; Parker's study of the development, xiii. 300-303; all systems partial, i. 211-213; permanence, x. 331; personal element, iii. 89; personal growth, iii. 111, 112; phenomena differ, i. 37, 38; of politics, iii. 16; relation to politics, iv. 322-325; xi. 270, 271, 273; in polytheistic period, i. 71; for the poor, ix. 283, 284; power and place in the world, v. 402, 403; practical, i. 35-37; present low state, iv. 94-101; coextensive with the race, i. 3; without reason, iii. 121, 122; its best results, iii. 129-131; revealed and natural, i. 32; revolt from, vi. 75-77; genesis in the savage, v. 31, 47, 48; in free schools, ix. 135; sensational school in, vi. 17-23; speculative, i. 34, 35; for Sunday, iv. 117; superficial, v. 396-398; teaching of, iv. 288-341. *See also* Teachers, Teaching; theological, iv. 107;

theology and, i. 35; transcendentalism, in, vi. 31-36; true, ix. 353-355; true, what it does for man, ix. 357-373; universality, i. xx, xxi, 5; unnatural of the popular theology, i. 412-415; unreality of present, iv. 94-101; value, xiv. 222; vital, ii. 53; iv. 107-125; Washington's, vii. 87-91; Webster's, vii. 350, 351; for the young, xiv. 222. *See also* Religious faculty  
 Religious activity, effect of slavery on, xiv. 338-340  
 Religious character, described, iii. 146, 147; desired by all, iii. 143-146  
 Religious consciousness, three facts of, vi. 235; feeling of dependence, vi. 235, 245, 246; God as infinity, vi. 240, 241; God as matter, vi. 238; God as spirit, vi. 238-240; growth of desire for God, vi. 242-245; search for God, vi. 236-241, 246, 247; union with God, vi. 241, 242, 247-249  
 Religious culture, v. 379, 381  
 Religious education, v. 395, 396; need of, x. 251  
 Religious element. *See* Religious faculty  
 Religious excitement, v. 388, 393  
 Religious faculty, i. 4; iv. 293-297; vi. 232; xiii. 353; relation to Christianity, i. 213; consciousness, i. 5, 6, 8; culture of, iii. 143-173; culture of, by books, iii. 149-161; by nature study, iii. 161-164; by self-consecration, iii. 165-173; by great teachers, iii. 149-161; natural means for its culture, iii. 117-120; its culture to precede that of other powers, iii. 126; depth and strength, i. 27-31; its errors, iv. 343, 344; a fact of man's nature, i. 18, 19; testimony of facts, i. 4, 5, 8; relation



- to the forms and teachers of religion, i. 211-213; greatest spiritual talent, v. 374, 375; indestructibility, i. 26, 27; influence on life, i. 129-137; how affected by nature, vi. 323-326; necessary to man's completeness, iv. 393-395; normal development, v. 375-382; perversion, iii. 121, 131; philosophy, i. 6, 7, 8; place, xiii. 55; strength, iii. 108, 113-117, 120; iv. 342, 361; vi. 144, 168, 169; universality, i. 19-26; thanks to God for. *See also* Prayers, *passim*, Religious consciousness
- Religious feeling, xiii. 359, 360; normal, xiii. 361
- Religious forms, vast differences in, v. 355, 356; permanent element, v. 358; transient, v. 356, 357
- Religious freedom, ii. 18, 19; vii. 134, 138; viii. 295, 325; x. 282; xii. 355; xiii. 52, 305, 328; in America, ii. 44-46; in England, viii. 393-401; in France, x. 297; in Virginia, vii. 168; home of, ii. 36, 37
- Religious heroism, i. 132, 133
- Religious institutions. *See* Institution, ecclesiastical
- Religious intolerance, in New England, viii. 285-292
- Religious leaders, power of feeling, v. 138
- Religious literature, i. 127; iii. 216-221, 237; books to read, xiv. 227
- Religious persecution, viii. 386
- Religious powers, culture of, iii. 143-173. *See also* Religious faculty
- Religious progress, i. 92-96
- Religious teachers, iii. 149-151, 153-161; v. 241-243
- Religious wants supplied, i. 168-173
- Remond, Chas. L., xii. 397, 402, 422; xiv. 271
- Remonstrants, xiv. 463, 464
- Representation, basis of, vii. 307; in Congress for slaves, xi. 104, 105
- Republican Party as an anti-slavery force, xii. 409-413; behavior in 1858, xiv. 308; duty in 1858, xiv. 314, 315
- Republicans, vii. 68
- Repudiation of debt, State, ix. 341
- Reserved power, v. 13-18
- Resistance, ix. 44, 76; to officers in service of process, xiv. 373-375
- Respectability, ii. 247
- Rest, religious, iii. 304-319; balance, iii. 306; battle of life, iii. 305, 306; the church, iii. 310-312; definition, iii. 304; equipoise, iii. 304, 305; inner repose, iii. 316-319; internal activity, iii. 313-315; outward things, iii. 312, 313; search for, iii. 307, 310
- Restorationists, i. 419, 420
- Resurrection, iii. 331-333; of the body, i. 106, 107, 113, 115; of Jesus, v. 321; of Jesus, value of evidence for, i. 248, 249
- Retribution, iii. 335, 338; v. 104, 112, 115
- Retrocession, xii. 58
- Revelation, i. 11, 171; xiii. 86, 87; book of, i. 321; false, vi. 55, 56; God's continuing, xiii. 179; God's, in matter and mind, vi. 229-348; God and the world, iv. 214-216; God in his works, v. 330, 331; in naturalism, i. 180; progressive, iv. 65-73; real, ii. 231; in supernaturalism, i. 184, 185, 186, 188
- Revenge, iii. 60; ix. 330, 331, 335, 337; in treatment of crime, x. 152
- Revere House, Boston, vii. 323; xii. 384; xiv. 253, 365; secret committee of John Brown's

- friends, xiv. 416, 417; Webster's speech, 1850, xi. 267-269  
 Reverence, i. 32; ii. 96  
 Réville, Albert, quoted on Parker, xiii. 457, 458  
 Revivals, iii. 265; v. 387-396; vi. 393; x. 305; evil of, iv. 387-389; excitement, v. 393; false and true, iv. 365-390, 471, 472; tend to build up "Christian Formality," v. 391; in history, iv. 410-412; lessons of, v. 394, 395; method of, v. 391-393; conscious need of, iv. 398, 399; the kind we need, iv. 391-424, 473, 474; picture of, iv. 374-376; of piety and morality needed, iv. 398-401; results, v. 394; a Unitarian attempt, iv. 383, 384; value, v. 389  
 Revolution, American, vi. 27, 355, 356; vii. 57-64; cost, ix. 298, 299; military abilities of North and South in, xi. 103, 104  
 Revolutions, iii. 64-66; xi. 165-169, 171-173, 190; political, ii. 356, 358  
 Rich men, ix. 363; duty toward the poor, xiii. 26; stories of meanness, v. 147, 148, 155. *See also* Capitalists, Money  
 Rich men's sons, ix. 225  
 Rich and poor, v. 151; x. 130; contrast, x. 63, 64  
 Riches, danger of, ix. 229-232, 234, 244; spiritual, v. 410, 411; true use of, v. 109-112  
 Richmond, Va., vii. 319; xii. 175, 259  
 Richmond *Examiner*, xii. 366, 423; quoted on abolitionists, xii. 179; quoted on slavery, xii. 163, 223, 224; quoted on Virginia, xii. 178, 179  
 Richmond *Inquirer* on slaves, xii. 157  
 Richmond *Recorder*, viii. 510, 511  
 Richter, Jean Paul, viii. 103  
 Ride, story of a stolen, v. 147  
 Ridicule, gods of Greece, i. 73  
 Right, eternal, v. 334, 335; final success of, ix. 325. *See* Justice  
 Right and wrong, a matter of consciousness, ii. 353  
 Righteousness, basis of society, ix. 63-65; place in the priestly function, xiii. 88, 89  
 Rights of man, vi. 26-28, 353, 367, 425; vii. 137, 138; viii. 40; ix. 14, 15, 101, 323, 324; x. 33, 153; xi. 250; in America, dangers which threaten, xii. 333-396; Anglo-Saxon race indifferent to, xi. 181; duty of America to organize, xi. 126; basis of State Constitutions and Declaration of Independence, viii. 20, 502; inalienable, xii. 362, 363; law and, xii. 127, 128; Massachusetts Constitution, xii. 217; natural, xii. 104, 105; politicians indifferent to, xi. 182; sacredness, xiv. 171, 172; to salvation, v. 351-353; State constitutions, xii. 217; long struggle for, xii. 487; shared by woman, ix. 190-192. *See also* Declaration of Rights, Freedom, Minority, Petition  
 Riley, Patrick, xiv. 361, 365, 369; sworn statement of the Shadrach affair, xiv. 365-369  
 Rio Grande, xii. 2, 10, 77, 78  
 Ripley, George, xiii. 311, 481  
 Ripley, Mrs. Samuel (Sarah Alden Bradford), ix. 193, 194, 382  
 Ritual, ii. 174, 175, 176; Jesus' teaching, i. 235, 236  
 Ritualism, iii. 260-264; New England, xiii. 360, 361. *See also* Forms  
 Robinson, Gov. Chas., xiv. 241  
 Rochester, N. Y., xiv. 397, 398  
 Rocket, v. 334, 335  
 Rocking-chairs, xi. 147

- Rockingham Memorial. *See* Brentwood Memorial  
 Rogatian, St., xii. 310  
 Roger, king of Sicily, xiv. 34  
 Roger of Clairvaux, xiv. 24  
 Rogers, Henry D., xiv. 477  
 Rogers, Wm. B., xiv. 477  
 Roman Catholic priests, xii. 355, 356. *See also* Priesthood  
 Roman Catholicism, i. 369-392; iv. 410; vi. 58-60, 62; ix. 92-94; x. 244, 245, 276, 277, 279, 280, 296, 297; xiii. 86, 381, 382; xiv. 148, 149; in America, ii. 12, 33, 34, 35; America's danger from, xii. 344, 354-361; an asylum, i. 380; in Belgium, ii. 31, 32; celibacy of priesthood, i. 379; doctrine of the church, i. 373-376; consistency of its position, i. 372, 373; crimes and sins, i. 387-389; democracy and, xii. 356; in England, ii. 31; freedom and, xii. 354, 355; fundamental principle, i. 370, 371; in Germany, ii. 32; humanity, i. 381, 382; inspiration limited to the church, i. 385, 386; intellectual power, i. 377, 378; spirit that culminated in Luther, i. 390-392; mediates between man and scriptures, i. 371; peculiar merit, i. 376; missions, i. 380, 383; organization, i. 378, 380; power and influence, i. 380, 381, 383-385; slavery attitude, xii. 167, 356, 357; relation to slavery in ancient Rome, i. 383; statistics in America, 1853, xii. 355; temporal power shunned at first, i. 377; temporal power taken, i. 386, 387; makes tradition equal Scripture authority, i. 371; England's treatment of, xii. 200, 201  
 Roman national character, xi. 121  
 Roman religion, dead, v. 357  
 Romance, x. 183  
 Rome, ancient, xii. 335; desolation, xii. 128; its first connection with Christianity, i. 369; condition when Paul brought Christianity, ii. 1-7; an ecclesiastical State, ix. 92-94; fall of, xii. 129, 130; pagan and Christian, xi. 165; Parker in, xiv. 419, 420, 441, 442  
 Ronge, Johannes, ii. 32; letter to the Twenty-Eighth Congregational Society, 1854, xiii. 462, 464-466  
 Ronge Dissidents, xiii. 462, 463  
 Root, Joseph M., xii. 80  
 Roper, Moses, xi. 54  
 Rose, v. 11  
 Rothschilds, x. 2, 5, 337  
 "Rough and Ready," vii. 289, 293  
 Rouse's Point, vii. 315  
 Rousseau, J. J., vi. 22, 401; influence on America, vi. 354  
 Royalty, v. 66, 67  
 Rückert, poem from the German of, xiii. 433  
 Ruffin, Judge Thomas, on slavery, xi. 93  
 Ruler, qualities needed in, vii. 271  
 Rulers, ii. 107, 108  
 Rum, New England, x. 257; Africa and, ii. 110  
 Rush, Dr. Benjamin, Jefferson's letter to, vii. 200; on slavery, xi. 39  
 Russell, George R., xiv. 359, 372; support of John Brown's project, xiv. 406  
 Russell, John L., xiii. 324  
 Russell, Judge Thomas, xii. 305; xiv. 394, 475, 476, 480; letter from Parker, 1857, xiv. 396  
 Russia, condition, 1854, xii. 343; diplomacy, xii. 198; slavery, xii. 164, 165; emancipation of serfs, xiv. 277, 278, 470  
 Russian Church, ii. 24  
 Russian people, xiv. 238

Russian War, 1854, xiv. 229-231; causes, xiv. 233, 234; cost in lives, xiv. 233; cost in money, xiv. 232, 233; results, xiv. 238-241

Rust, Albert, xiv. 264

Ruth, book of, i. 315

Rutledge, John, on slavery, xi. 42, 66, 108

Rynders, Isaiah, xii. 194, 431

## S

Sabbath, iv. 461-464; x. 96; breaking, xii. 19; early Christian observance, iv. 241, 242; Jesus' opinion, iv. 237-239; Jewish, iii. 249; Jewish, origin, iv. 231-237; in the N. T., i. 350; Paul's opinion, iv. 240, 241. *See also* Sunday

Sacrament, ii. 174, 175, 176

Sacraments, artificial, their evil, iii. 254; artificial, history of, iii. 256-258; artificial description and use, iii. 247-254; conventional and natural, iii. 241-280; natural, iii. 255, 256, 272-280; v. 340

Sacred books, iv. 62

Sacred and profane, iii. 243-247

Sacrifice, i. 121; vi. 241, 242; aim of, v. 358; human, i. 47, 49, 50, 122, 123; iv. 367; viii. 241-243; idea of, xiii. 85, 86; religion the inspiration of the greatest, i. 28, 29; savage, i. 118; true, i. 129; xiii. 108

Sadducees, i. 108; in Jesus' time, iv. 43, 44, 46

Sadness. *See* Joy

Safeguard of society, ix. 49-90

Sailors, v. 163

Saint, popularity in the Middle Ages, xiv. 5; Nineteenth Century (the good merchant), x. 37; true and false, ii. 232, 233

St. Clair, Gen. Arthur, vii. 79, 80

St. Giles's, ii. 4, 101, 324

St. Hugh, iii. 221

St. James's, ii. 101

St. Juan d' Ulloa, xii. 19

St. Peter's, Rome, i. 388; ii. 7  
Sainthood, Roman Catholic, i. 384, 386

Saints, iv. 142; ix. 66; modern, xiii. 34-36

Saints and sinners, iii. 144

Saints' days, ix. 379; xiv. 162

Salem, Mass., xi. 351, 352

Salisbury, N. H., vii. 282, 284, 286, 301

Saloons in Boston, x. 123-125.

*See also* Intemperance

Salvation, i. 134; iv. 315, 352; vi. 133-136; ix. 367-368; by character, xiii. 89, 91; none outside church, i. 345-347; false idea, vi. 56-58; man's right to, v. 351-353; Protestant theory, xiii. 86, 87; Roman Catholic theory, xiii. 86; in the popular theology, ii. 146, 147

Samaritan, the good, v. 316, 347

Samuel, story of, i. 66, 305

Samuel, book of, i. 316

San Domingo, v. 15; xii. 445; xiv. 334, 429, 476, 477; slavery, xii. 230

San Francisco, xiv. 158

Sanborn, F. B., correspondence with John Brown, Feb., 1858, xiv. 399, 400; letter from John Brown, xiv. 396, 397, 398; John Brown's letter of Feb. 24, 1858, xiv. 408-410; relations with John Brown, xiv. 394-419; kidnapping, xiv. 394; on Parker in the John Brown Campaign, xiv. 391-448; on Parker's anti-slavery services, xii. preface; Parker's MSS., xiv. 450; Peterboro, N. Y., xiv. 398-403

Sand, Charles Louis, viii. 445

- Santa Cruz, W. I., xiii. 277, 285, 287, 413; slave laws, xiv. 429
- Sargent, Rev. John T., iv. 452, 453; xiii. 77, 328, 466, 467; xiv. 104, 105, 106
- Saul of Tarsus. *See* Paul
- Savages, religion, i. 19-22; v. 31, 47, 48; cruelties, xi. 110, 392. *See* Man, primitive
- Savannah, Ga., xii. 244; T. Sims in, xi. 359, 360, 364
- Savings banks in Massachusetts, x. 220
- Saxons. *See* Anglo-Saxons
- Scandinavians, religious influence, ii. 31, 37
- Scepticism, the most dangerous, xiii. 338; value, viii. 393-396, 399-401. *See also* Doubt
- Schleiermacher, i. 7; definition of religion, i. 34
- Scholar, the American, viii. 1-53; opportunity, viii. 49, 50; debt to his family, viii. 3-5; position in Germany, viii. 10-13; indebted to mankind for his education, viii. 1-9; distrust of in New England, viii. 7; position and obligation, viii. 9, 10; position and obligation in America, viii. 10, 13-21, 24
- Scholars, xiii. 369
- Scholarship, lack of, ix. 175-177; of women, ix. 193, 194
- Scholasticism, ii. 34; xiv. 3, 4, 12, 451, 452
- School-books, ix. 161; xiii. 367; xiv. 290
- School-keeping, John Adams's, vii. 100
- Schools, free, vii. 22, 284, 395; ix. 105; attendance poor, 1849, ix. 148, 149; for boys only, ix. 154; committees, ix. 163-166; better defense than arms, ix. 131; outgrowth of democracy, ix. 144; duty of men of culture and genius toward, ix. 136, 174; first in America, viii. 317, 318; for girls, ix. 155; in Massachusetts about 1855, x. 237; moral power, ix. 166, 168, 169; lack moral training, ix. 350; most original product of America, ix. 143; religion in, ix. 135; superintendent, ix. 165; inferior teachers, 1849, ix. 149; value to the State, ix. 122-125, 130, 131. *See also* under Boston, Massachusetts
- Schools for juvenile offenders, ix. 125
- Schools, private, ix. 146, 154, 157; in Massachusetts about 1855, x. 237
- Schools in the slave States, xi. 77-80
- Schuyler, Gen. Philip, vii. 63, 408
- Schuyler, Robert, xiv. 175, 188
- Science, i. 193; iii. 35; iv. 167; vi. 131-133, 150; viii. 395; American, viii. 27-29; development in America in early 19th century, vi. 363; source, in America, xiv. 337; best branches to study, xiv. 227; the Church and, ix. 115, 116; xiii. 37, 40; devout, i. 92; in England, vi. 9; freedom of, ii. 18, 19; Genesis and, i. 300, 301; the God it finds in the world of matter, vi. 264, 265; its idea of God, vi. 155-160, 420; popular idea of God and, ii. 163, 164, 171, 172; what it tells of God, v. 332; dependent on law, v. 6, 7; a luxury to most, v. 213, 214; dependent on the order of the world, vi. 318-321; sacredness, i. 157; relation to theology, iv. 303, 305. *See also* Philosophy
- Scientific spirit, iv. 161-163, 166
- Scott, Gen. Winfield, vii. 342, 343

- Scotus Erigena, ii. 34  
 Scribes and Pharisees, Jesus' relations with, i. 227, 228  
 Scripture, i. 185, 187  
 Scriptures. *See* Bible, O. T., N. T.  
 Scroggs, xii. 388  
 Sea, v. 34  
 Seamen, colored, x. 258, 338  
 Sebastopol, xiv. 233, 237  
 Secession, vii. 310, 330-333, 450, 451  
 Second birth, i. 134  
 Secret committee of John Brown's friends, xiv. 416-420  
 Sectarianism, iv. 346, 347; v. 354; x. 128; journals, i. 127; x. 275; journals in Boston, x. 263, in schools, ix. 126, 129, 154  
 Sects, ii. 13; iii. 84; iv. 30, 33, 349, 413; among Anglo-Saxons, ii. 42; their common doctrine, i. 366; in time of Jesus, iv. 43-47; origin, i. 367, 403. *See also* World sects  
 Seed, v. 20  
 Seemly-Worldly, Mrs., ix. 362  
 Selden, John, viii. 75, 509  
 Self-approval, v. 123, 136  
 Self-command by experiments, ii. 379, 380, 381  
 Self-conceit, ii. 380  
 Self-denial, ii. 248; iii. 189, 190  
 Self-esteem, v. 60  
 Self-fidelity, v. 299  
 Self-hood, v. 126  
 Self-ignorance, v. 237, 238  
 Selfishness, iii. 81, 84, 88, 189; iv. 223; educated, xiii. 369; as a principle of action, ii. 97-102  
 Self-love, ii. 101; iii. 81, 84, 88, 189  
 Self-reliance, iii. 194; Emerson on, viii. 99  
 Self-respect, v. 129, 130; foundation of, v. 183  
 Semitic nations, religious character, i. 24-26  
 Seneca, ii. 2; and discovery of America, i. 308  
 Senkler, Rev. E. T., xiv. 464  
 Sensation, only organ of knowledge, i. 175  
 Sensational philosophy, i. 175-182; vi. 7, 352, 353; x. 304; xii. 360; ethics, vi. 14-17; laws of matter, vi. 8-10; effects in New England, vi. 357, 363, 379-381; physics, vi. 7, 8; politics, vi. 10-14; religion, vi. 17-23; service, vi. 36; basis of Unitarianism, x. 304  
 Sense and soul, x. 52  
 Senses, in religious philosophy, i. 182, 183, 187. *See also* Sensational philosophy  
 Sensualist, picture of, x. 191, 192  
 Sentiment. *See* Feeling  
 Sentiment of God, i. 9, 17, 82, 141  
 Sentimentalism, v. 141, 142  
 Serenity, i. 131; Emerson's, viii. 94, 95  
 Serfs in Russia, xiv. 277, 278  
 Sermon, a good, xiii. 33  
 Sermons, iii. 217  
 Sermons, sleeping during, x. 315-317  
 "Sermons for the Times," xiii. 326  
 Sermon-writing, xiii. 306, 407, 408  
 Servants, in the American Colonies, viii. 304-311; xii. 216  
 Service of mankind, ii. 238-241; duty of the great, v. 84-86; personal, x. 54  
 Servility in Europe, xiv. 237  
 Seventeenth of June, xiv. 161, 298  
 Seventh of March speech, xiv. 252. *See also* Webster, D.  
 Severance, Luther, xii. 80  
 Sevier, Ambrose H., xii. 73

- Sewall, Samuel E., defends Sims, xi. 353, 368; xiv. 355
- Seward, Wm. H., vii. 366; xii. 411, 426; xiv. 281, 307, 443, 446
- Sewing in schools, ix. 165
- Shackford, Charles C., iv. 447, 450; xiii. 482; ordination sermon of Parker, xiii. 324
- Shadrach, vii. 325, 347; ix. 80, 89, 345; xi. 347, 348; xii. [xxvi, xxvii, xxxiii] 277, 284, 381; xiv. 254, 353, 354, 357; Riley's sworn statement, xiv. 365-369
- Shadwell, vii. 161, 162
- Shaftesbury, 3d earl of, i. 21
- Shakespeare, v. 68, 71, 72, 73, 77, 78, 182
- Shakespeare, slow to be appreciated, viii. 55, 56; rank, xiv. 228
- Shannon, Gov. Wilson, xii. 474, 477
- Sharp's rifles, xii. 432
- Shaw, Henry, vii. 306
- Shaw, Lemuel, constitutionality of the Fugitive Slave Law, xii. 315
- Shawneetown, Kansas, xii. 476
- Shays's Rebellion, vii. 93, 125; x. 249
- Sheep, v. 224
- Shelbyville, xiv. 392
- Shelter, man's dependence on, vi. 296
- Shenandoah Valley, xii. 175
- Shepard, Thomas, vii. 105
- Shepherd of Salisbury Plains, xiii. 67
- Sherman, Roger, vii. 10
- Shipping, U. S., value, 1846, ix. 294
- Ships. *See* Commerce, American
- Shirley, Gov. William, vii. 111
- "Should youthful courtship be forgot," poem, xiii. 420, 421
- Sickness, discipline of, xiii. 410; effects of, x. 229-237; in Massachusetts about 1855, x. 227-231
- "Signing off" from religion, ii. 159; viii. 15, 500-502
- Silgeström, P. A., xi. 249, 400; xiv. 452
- Simms, W. Gilmore, xi. 400
- Simple life of J. Q. Adams, vii. 237
- Sims, Thomas M., ii. 112; v. 323; vii. 325, 348; ix. 30, 36, 37, 45, 237, 345, 377; xi. 322, 323, 352-361, 364, 365, 403; xii. 277, 278, 279, 284, 431; xiv. 186, 254, 255, 265, 266, 354, 355; clergy, xii. 139, 140; delivery, xii. 137, 138; jail, xii. 137; ode to commemorate the first anniversary of his surrender, xiii. 427, 428; Parker's visit, xiv. 356, 357; Savannah, xii. 138; seizin, xii. 136, 252, 253; trial, xii. 136, 137, 139; whipping, xii. 138; wife, xii. 138, 139
- Sims' Brigade, xii. 137; xiv. 354, 362
- Sin, ii. 141, 145; iii. 198, 335, 338; xiii. 58; conscience, ii. 377; consciousness, ii. 352, 353; crime and error, x. 151; defined, ii. 307, 350, 351; hatefulness, i. 408, 409; "fall," ii. 382; freedom, ii. 377, 378; impossibility theory, ii. 351, 353; religious comfort for, v. 386, 387; remorse, ii. 378, 379; salvation and, i. 134; seriousness, ii. 379, 380; slavery of, xi. 15; in supernaturalism, i. 184, 185; theological, ii. 381, 382; transient, ii. 382, 383, 389; use, iii. 172; value, ii. 384-389
- Sincerity, v. 264, 266, 268; Emerson's, viii. 122
- Sing-Sing (formerly Mount Pleasant) State Prison, x. 161
- Sins of the American people, ix. 1-48

- Skelton, Bathurst, vii. 165  
 Skelton, Mrs. Martha, vii. 165  
 Slack, Mr., xii. 257  
 Slatter, Hope H., xii. 158  
 Slave, life story of a, xiv. 273-275  
 Slave-dealers, xii. 158  
 Slaveholders, xii. 454, 455; anti-slavery sentiment, xii. 401; change in idea of a slave, xiv. 329, 330; cruelty of, xiv. 245, 246; idea of government, xii. 109; power, xiv. 289, 290; regressive force, xii. 462  
 Slaveholding and office, xii. 221  
 Slave-labor, xi. 51, 61, 62, 63, 64  
 Slave-laws, xi. 88-102  
 Slave-ownership, advantage of, xiv. 393  
 Slave-power, the, ix. 19. *See also* Slavery  
 Slavery, cheapest way to abolish, xiv. 393; method of abolishing, xi. 176; abolition in Europe, xi. 115, 116; abolition by France, xi. 165-175; abolition in other countries, xii. 46; J. Q. Adams's hatred of, vii. 224-226; agricultural products and, xi. 70, 71; agriculture and, xi. 62-66; allies of the slave power in America, xiv. 245; America and, xi. 116-119; American people's adoption of, ix. 18, 19; American Tract Society, xii. 380; ancient, xi. 129, 393; Articles of Confederation, 1778, and, xi. 40; aspect in 1858, xiv. 271-316; awakening of the North, xiv. 268; basis of American, xiv. 183; real basis of, viii. 13; beginning of in America, viii. 311-315; Bible and, xi. 17, 18, 272, 280; xii. 226; biblical argument for, ii. 173, 174, 182; a blessing, xi. 251-253, 280, 377, 400, 406; blight to the nation, xii. 47; a popular definition as body-property, xi. 1; Boston and, xiv. 247, 248; Boston Female Anti-slavery Society, viii. 513-515; British Guiana, xii. 232; John Brown and his assault by force, xiv. 391-448; capital and, xii. 168; cause in a spirit common to North and South, xi. 13, 14, 389; cause in the desire to get something for nothing, xi. 13, 14; Channing's position on, viii. 154-159; Christianity and, xi. 111; church and, ii. 51; xi. 76, 80-86, 180, 184, 185; xii. 163, 164, 378-380; xiii. 32; church's defense of, iii. 70, 71; colleges and, xii. 377, 378; commerce and, xii. 167, 168; Congress and, xii. 222, 223, 404; conscience, xii. 247; U. S. Constitution and, xi. 17, 19, 34; xii. 114, 164, 190; Constitutional Convention of 1787 and, xi. 40-45; control of cities of the North, xiv. 297; control of the U. S. government, xiv. 289-296; corrupting power, xii. 376-388; courts and, xii. 381-388; cruelty, stories of, xii. 234, 235; Cuba, xii. 184-189; its dangers, xii. 362-396; America's danger, xii. 344; danger of insurrection in time of war, xi. 102, 103, 391; death preferable, xi. 4; Declaration of Independence and, xi. 38, 39, 139; defended by some in order to preserve peace, xi. 7; defended by some on the ground of black man's inferiority, xi. 8; defense of by Southern writers, xii. 223; degradation of the free colored man, xiv. 330-332; degradation of the white men, xi. 113, 392; foreign to democracy, xiv. 326; incompatible with democracy, xiv. 421, 431, 432, 443; demoralizing



influence from the beginning, vi. 380; described by slaves, xi. 54; discussion, first quarter of the 19th century, xi. 201; discussion deprecated, xii. 233, 234; Douglas, Stephen A., xiv. 303, 304; Eastern, i. 64; as an economic measure, xiii. 69, 70; education and, ix. 99; effect on the American people, xi. 113, 392; xiv. 317-347; effect on the colored man, xiv. 326-334; effect on education, xiv. 336-338; effect on education of the people, xi. 74-88; effect on general government, xii. 242; its effect on industry, xi. 60-72; xiv. 335, 336; effect on literature, xiv. 338; effect on Northern morality, xii. 242; effects on population, xi. 72-74; its effect on men's qualities, xi. 3, 4, 389; effect on political activity, xiv. 340-343; effect on religious activity, xiv. 338-340; effect on the white man, xi. 113, 392; xiv. 334-347; electoral votes, xi. 105, 106; elevating force, xii. 227, 228; its end predicted, ix. 46-48; xi. 209, 210, 246, 285; xii. 112, 113, 194, 195; xiv. 314, 345-347, 391, 477, 483; manner of its end, xiv. 428, 483; England and, xii. 112; escape from, incident, xii. 166; established and kept by the people, ix. 70-72; European conditions, xi. 115, 116; Edward Everett in 1836 urges abstention from discussion, viii. 156, 513; extension, ix. 317; xi. 37, 38, 192, 197; xii. 46; xiv. 246; extension in California, xii. 111; extension by Mexican War, xi. 22; xii. 29; extension a moral wrong, xi. 245, 246, 254; extension in New Mexico, xii. 111; extension by

organization of new slave States, xii. 463, 464, 469; extension by annexation of Texas, xi. 22, 23; extension in Utah, xii. 111; extension in West Indies, xiv. 295, 296; R. C. Winthrop on extension of, xi. 272-275; extent in the U. S., xi. 33, 34; in 1854, xii. 157-195; Dr. Follen's relation to, viii. 449-452; forces favoring in 1850, xi. 278-284; forces working against, xii. 247; xiv. 422-435; foreign trade and, xi. 67, 68; two forms, absolute and conditional bondage, xii. 216, 221; Franklin's views, vii. 15-17; freedom a hostile idea, xi. 250-255; freedom of speech against, xiv. 246; freeing slaves, anecdote, v. 271, 273; fugitive slaves, xi. 232-238; future of, xii. 487-489; General Presbyterian Assembly of America, xii. 222; U. S. government and, xii. 171, 172, 173, 375; growth of slave power, xiv. 387, 388; Illinois, xii. 190; immigrants, xii. 166, 167; importance of the question, xiv. 275, 276; Indian, viii. 312, 313; Indians made slaves, viii. 300-304, 312, 313; Irish and, xii. 167; Jefferson's conduct, vii. 196, 428; Jefferson's opposition, vii. 169, 170, 197-200; Jesus and, xi. 18; Jewish, i. 63; law and, xi. 88-102; Leviathan of, xi. 186; Lincoln's opinion, xiv. 393; manufactures and, xi. 71; marriage, xii. 163, 164; in Massachusetts, x. 284; Massachusetts and, xii. 388, 389; as a measure, xii. 364; mercantile classes and, xii. 376; Methodist Episcopal Church and, xii. 378, 379; Mexican, viii. 232, 234, 235, 265; Mexican

War, xii. 29; military power, xii. 241; ministers and, vi. 372, 381, 426; xi. 76, 80-86; xii. 276, 378; fostered by money power and slave power, ix. 19, 20; as a national policy, xiii. 347; national sin of, xiii. 150, 151, 163, 177; in New England, x. 276; xi. 367, 368, 405; New England and, xiv. 247, 248; newspapers and, xi. 80, 180; xii. 161, 163, 170, 269, 273, 280, 284; in the North, xi. 35, 36, 390, 391; North and South compared industrially, xii. 246; Northern allies, xii. 453, 454; Northern extravagance of speech against, xi. 10, 11; Northern feeling about, xi. 9-13; Northern interest in, xi. 181; Northern policy, xii. 180, 181; Northern politicians not opposed to, xi. 176-181; in the Northern States, xii. 221, 222; obstacle to the Southern States, xii. 452, 453; obstacle to world's progress, xii. 452; office-holders and, xii. 170, 171; value of its moderate opponents, xi. 12; opposition in the South, xii. 462; Orthodox Sunday School Union and, xii. 379, 380; Otis on, vii. 159; Parker's treatment of, xiii. 377-381; Paul and, xi. 18; peril, xii. 247-249; philosophic idea, xii. 364; Pierce's administration, xii. 181; political agitation, xii. 115, 124, 125; political class and, xii. 376, 377; political economy, xii. 247; political effect of, xi. 102-107; political history of, in the U. S., xi. 35-49, 222; political opposition to, in 1858, xiv. 302-309; political parties avoid issue, xi. 208; politicians and, xii. 371-373; politics and, xii. 267; in poly-

theistic period, i. 62-64; as a cause of poverty, ix. 271; power in America, xiv. 242; preaching against, xiii. 95; prediction of its end, xi. 209, 210, 246, 285; xii. 112, 113, 194, 195; xiv. 314, 345-347, 391; presidents and, xii. 169, 170; press and, xii. 377; as a principle, xii. 364; xiii. 70, 71; professions and, xi. 72; program in 1854, xii. 389, 390; steps of its progress in U. S., xii. 375, 376, 463, 464; prospect of its triumph over freedom in the U. S., xii. 375, 389-393; public opinion, xii. 247; public opinion in J. Q. Adams's administration, vii. 236, 250; public opinion of the world, xii. 113; railroads and, xi. 68, 69; real estate values and, xi. 69, 70; remedy, xi. 113; representation in Congress, xi. 104, 105; responsibility of bringing the African to America, xi. 5, 389; results, economic and industrial, xii. 236-239, 246, 247; results, educational, xii. 240, 241; in the Revolutionary period, vii. 15, 393; Roman Catholicism and, in Rome, i. 383; Russia, xiv. 277, 278; schools and, xii. 377, 378; the sin of the age, xiii. 31, 32; specious attempts to gloss over its sinfulness, xi. 4-7; Southern arguments, change in, xii. 223; Southern feeling against the Northern agitators, xi. 396-399; quotations from Southern newspapers, xii. 157, 163, 178, 179, 190, 191, 192; Southern opinions quoted, xii. 365, 366; Southern writers quoted on, xii. 223-231; State debt and, xi. 71, 72; State governments and, xii. 171; statesmen and, xii. 169; statistics of, xi. 35-

- 107; xii. 231-233; summary of its progress in the U. S., xii. 266; Sunday Schools and, xii. 378, 379; Supreme Court, xii. 159, 170, 172; territorial extension of, xi. 223. *See also* California, New Mexico, Northwest Territory, Texas; its possible triumph in America, xii. 368, 369; Underground Railroad, xii. 166; Unitarian Ministers' Protest, x. 30, 339; Unitarian position as a body, i. 428; unprofitableness, xii. 173-181; in various nations, xii. 230; war predicted, xiv. 270; Washington's position, vii. 88-92; Washington's relation to, ix. 41; weakness, xii. 395; Webster's change of position, vii. 317-348; Webster's position, vii. 304-306; Webster's position as to its extension, xi. 223; John Wesley on, xiii. 67, 70; West Indies, xii. 231-233; as a wrong, xi. 107-112, 392; Yankees and, xiv. 305; Yeadon on, xiv. 286-288. *See also* American Anti-slavery Society, Fugitive, etc., Gag Law
- Slaves, branding, xi. 53; breeding, xi. 55, 56, 57; condition, xii. 456; condition and treatment of, xi. 49-60; cruelty to, story of "Joseph," xi. 310, 311; degradation, xiv. 326-330; devotion, v. 163, 164; emancipation, xi. 98, 99; xiv. 477; emancipation, John Brown's plan, xiv. 408; family life broken, xi. 59, 60, 75; duty of the free to help, xiv. 423; fugitive, ii. 348, 349; xii. 235; xiv. 348; insurrection, xiv. 398, 407, 476, 477; insurrection in Santa Cruz, xiv. 429; jury trial, xi. 101; legal status and rights, xi. 90, 92, 93, 94, 95; marriage, xi. 55, 75, 96; relation to master, xi. 49-52; mutilation, xii. 234; number and increase in the U. S., xiv. 432; property of, xi. 96; religious condition, xi. 74-76, 391; resisting masters, xii. 399; rights, xii. 162; right to kill master, xiv. 422; runaway, ii. 348, 349; xii. 235; running away, xiv. 348; San Domingo, xiv. 429; Southern mockery of, xiv. 430; story of good, v. 271, 272; teaching, ix. 241, 332; xi. 97; xii. 160; whipping, xi. 54, 98; xii. 235
- Slave-soil party, xi. 343
- Slave-States, free States compared with, xii. 456-460
- Slave-trade, ix. 343, 344; x. 25, 26, 338; African, abolition, xii. 375; Boston and, xi. 282, 283, 371; domestic, xi. 57, 58, 59; xii. 168, 169, 233; Liverpool and, xi. 282; reëstablishing, xii. 191, 192; restoration, xii. 389, 390; xiv. 279, 296, 470, 472; rum and, x. 257; announcement of a sale of negroes, xii. 322; So. Carolina, 1804-1807, xii. 233; U. S. Supreme Court and, xiv. 292
- Slavonic race, ii. 22-25; xii. 196, 198
- Sleeman, Sir W. H., viii. 410, 524
- Sleeping at sermons, x. 315-317
- Slidell, John, xii. 2, 10, 76, 85; Cuba, xii. 185, 186
- Sloat, John D., xii. 82
- Smith, Adam, v. 78
- Smith, Gerrit, relations with John Brown, xiv. 394-419, 441, 447; service to the country, xiv. 447
- Smith, Jeremiah, vii. 291, 443
- Smith, John, Senator from Ohio in 1807, vii. 230, 434
- Smith, Joseph, v. 388

- Smith, Mary, vii. 105  
 Smith, Melancthon, on slavery, xi. 46  
 Smith, Stephen, xiv. 405  
 Smith, Wm., Gov. of Va., xiv. 264  
 Smith, Rev. William, of Weymouth, vii. 104  
 Snobs, xi. 157, 158  
 Social forces in America, xiii. 341-343  
 Social justice, the duty of the Christian Church, xiii. 29  
 Social progress, ii. 363-366  
 Society, in America after 1775, vi. 359, 367-369; principle of practical atheism in, ii. 105; its basis the law of God, ix. 62, 63; change in progress, ix. 280, 281; Christianity of, iv. 92-101; its tone affects conduct, ix. 340, 341; criminals victims of, x. 158-161; a divine appointment? ix. 49, 50; evils, iv. 326; provision for the great, ix. 57-59; helpful function, ix. 55, 56; ethic ideal, ii. 360; the individual and, ix. 52-63, 328; organization requires excessive labor of some, x. 49-51; labor and, x. 49-51; its laws, ix. 59, 60; force not love its law, x. 142-145; growth of its laws, ix. 61, 62; no right to take life, x. 153, 154; man's need of, ix. 54; in the Middle Ages, xiv. 9, 10; money and, xii. 345; complete organization of, v. 239; conduct in respect to property, ix. 341-343; protective function, ix. 55; general purpose, ix. 54; reform of, x. 291; under the practice of true religion, ii. 236-241; safeguards, ix. 52, 63-90; solidarity, ix. 328; unchristian, x. 133-135, 144; unconscious help, ix. 57; provision for the weak, ix. 58-61  
 Society for the Advancement of Learning, So. Carolina, xii. 225  
 Socinians and Scripture, i. 354  
 Socrates, i. 345; v. 68, 72, 200, 257, 263, 264, 277; a parable of, xiii. 267, 268  
 Soitgoes, town, xiv. 203  
 Solar system, relation to man's body, vi. 290-292; an illustration of God's providence, ii. 306; regularity, ii. 67, 68  
 Soldiers, ix. 92, 128, 308; x. 7-9, 249, 250; quality, xii. 23; picture of returned, xii. 37-39; unprofitable, ix. 296, 297  
 Solomon, ancestor of Jesus, i. 326  
 Son, God the, ii. 137  
 Song of Songs, book of, i. 315  
 Sons of Liberty, vii. 109  
 "Sons of men who dared be free," poem, xiii. 427, 428  
 Sophroniscus, the son of, xiii. 267, 268  
 Sorrow, v. 327, 341; religious aspect of, v. 386; religion in, vi. 180-182. *See* Prayers, *passim*  
 Soul, iv. 343; beauty of, v. 380; Bible ministers to, iv. 58-75; diseases of, xiii. 359-361; freedom of, xi. 19, 20; functions of, iii. 107. *See also* Religious faculty; God's care for, i. 168; immortality, i. 103-116; mistreatment, iii. 242; place, ii. 232; power over body, St. Bernard, xiv. 54; sense and, x. 52; slavery of, xi. 15-20  
 Soulé, Pierre, Cuba, xii. 185  
 South. *See* Northern States, Slavery, South Carolina, Southern States  
 South Boston ordination, xiv. 103  
 South Boston Sermon, iv. 1-39, 447-450  
 South Carolina, vii. 310, 311; xiii. 380; abolitionists, xii. 270; Boston compared with,

- xii. 237; character, xi. 131; xii. 449, 450; chivalry of, xiv. 244, 247, 248; Connecticut compared with, xii. 456-458; Constitution, xii. 221; S. Hoar, xii. 67; xiv. 364; insults Massachusetts, xi. 180, 394; free northern negroes in, xii. 271; nullification, xii. 67; property of, x. 221; resolutions against Northern agitation passed in Orangeburg District, Nov. 6, 1848, xi. 396-399; early slavery, viii. 313-315; slavery, xi. 36, 37, 39, 40, 42, 43; slave trade, 1804-1807, xii. 233; in 1787, xi. 200; annexation of Texas, xii. 65
- South Carolina Convention for adopting U. S. Constitution, its feeling on slavery, xi. 48
- South Carolinian*, quoted on annexation of Texas, xii. 65, 66
- Southern chivalry, xiv. 244, 247, 248, 265
- Southern Church, xiv. 339
- Southern Standard*, quoted on slave-trade, xii. 191, 192
- Southern States, vii. 212-216; aristocracy, xii. 455; character, xii. 447, 448; classes of people, xii. 454; dependence on the North, xii. 246, 247; education and, ix. 99; illiteracy, xii. 450; non-slaveholders, xii. 455, 456; comparison with the North, xii. 55-57; treatment of the North, xii. 121; politics, xii. 351; annexation of Texas, xii. 66; wealth, xii. 461
- Southern statesmanship, xiv. 340-342
- Sovereignty, Constitution and, xii. 135
- Sovereignty of God, i. 403-408, 410
- Sowing and reaping, x. 187
- Spain, ii. 25, 26; vii. 182; x. 297; xii. 103; colonies in America, xii. 210-213; Cuba, xii. 185; a lesson to the South, xii. 461; prospect of war with, in 1854, xii. 187-189; rank among nations, viii. 185, 186
- Spaniards in America, viii. 220-267
- Spanish America, xii. 341
- Spanish American governments, ii. 355, 356
- Spanish literature. *See* Prescott
- Sparks, Jared, vii. 33
- Spartacus, xi. 168, 171
- Spartan method with weak children, x. 104
- Spear, Charles, x. 131, 341
- Spear, John Murray, x. 131, 341
- Special providences, ii. 280, 281, 292-306
- Specie Bill, vii. 303, 355
- Specie clause, 1846, xii. 69, 70
- Speech. *See* Freedom of speech
- Spencer, Robert. *See* Sunderland
- "Sphinx," Emerson's, viii. 113-115
- "Sphinx, The," poem from the German of Heine, xiii. 434, 435
- Spiders, silk from, ii. 105
- Spinning, v. 207, 208
- Spinoza, i. 77, 79, 80, 143
- Spirit, i. 147; abnormal action of the human, xiii. 303; beauty of, v. 379, 380; consciousness, vi. 273-275; defined, iii. 1; faculties of, iii. 1; world of spirit, God in vi. 267-285; instincts, vi. 273; justice, vi. 276-278; love, vi. 279-281; in pantheism, i. 78, 79; wisdom, vi. 275, 276
- Spirit and flesh, i. 134; v. 63; St. Bernard, xiv. 16
- "Spirit of '76," vii. 59, 60
- Spirits, human, worship of, i. 66, 109

- Spiritual *me* and *not me*, difficulty of separating, vi. 269-273
- Spiritual and temporal power in Roman Catholicism, i. 377, 383, 386, 387
- Spiritualism, i. 246, 254; iv. 398, 413, 414, 474
- Spiritualism, philosophical, i. 190-207; philosophical, summary of its doctrine and aim, i. 429-432
- Sprague, Judge Peleg, ix. 25-29, 379; xii. 382; xiv. 250, 251, 252, 361, 380, 386
- Spring, v. 37-45; xiii. 156, 157, 160, 165, 208, 216, 221
- Spurzheim, Kaspar, vi. 363; xiii. 309
- Squatter sovereignty, xii. 473, 474; xiv. 303
- Stamp Act, vii. 11, 56, 108, 109; xi. 328-330; xiv. 363
- Standard, The*, xii. 424
- Standards, ecclesiastical, x. 295, 301, 308
- Standing army, xiv. 293, 294
- Stanley, A. P., quoted on Parker, xiii. 454
- Stars, v. 88, 334; beauty, v. 21-23, 34; worship, i. 44, 46
- State, the atheistic, ii. 117; normal basis of, ii. 114, 115; Church and, xiii. 42; early and mediæval relation, ii. 47-50; only danger to, xii. 128-131; decay and its causes, xii. 333-340; education of citizen, ix. 91-104, 141-163; as a force in education, ix. 104, 108, 109, 111-114; ethic ideal, ii. 354, 355; for part or whole of people, xii. 114, 115; the most religious, ii. 243
- State constitutions, rights of man, xii. 217
- State Kansas Committee, xiv. 416
- State prison, x. 118
- State Reform School, x. 288
- States Rights, vii. 311
- State trials, English, xiii. 304
- Statesmen, x. 27; quality needed, xii. 420, 421
- Statue of Virgin Mary, story of, iv. 393, 394
- Statutes, dead, xiv. 159; definition, xiv. 144; differing in different countries, ii. 348-350; individual's relation to, xiv. 150-162; legitimate and illegitimate, xiv. 144, 145; law of God and, xiv. 137-162; methods of making, xiv. 145; moral value, xiv. 152; obedience to wicked, xiv. 156-159; politicians and, xiv. 179; wicked, xiv. 153-156; sophistry about wicked, xiv. 160. *See also* Laws
- Staudenmaier, ii. 32
- Stealing, forms of, v. 147-149
- Stealing a ride, story of, v. 147
- Steam, ii. 373
- Stearns, Geo. L., relations with John Brown, xiv. 396-419, 438
- Stearns, Hannah. *See* Parker, Hannah
- Stearns, Mrs. Mary, of Medford, xiv. 394, 395
- Steevens, George, viii. 55, 508
- Stevens, Ebenezer, vii. 282
- Stevenson, Col., xii. 81
- Stevenson, Hannah, xiv. 451
- Stevenstown. *See* Salisbury
- Stewart, Captain Charles, xiv. 402
- Stewart, Commodore Charles, xii. 63, 64
- Stiles, Ezra, vii. 35
- Stockton, Commodore Robert F., xii. 82
- Stoical atheism, xiv. 76
- Stone, Rev. A. L., xiv. 420
- Stone, Lucy, xiv. 204
- Stone-fetiches, i. 40, 41
- Storrs, Rev. Richard S., xii. 325
- Story, Judge Joseph, vii. 290, 308, 443, 444, 445; xiv. 284

- Story, Wm. W., xiii. 468, 469;  
     poem on the Beethoven  
     statue, xiii. 469-475  
 Stoughton, Rev. Dr., xiv. 58  
 Stowe, Harriet Beecher, ix. 205;  
     xii. 235, 244  
 Stowell, Martin, xiv. 375  
 Strafford, Earl of (Thomas  
     Wentworth), iii. 174, 175; vii.  
     330, 334, 341, 349; xi. 242, 243  
 Strahan, John, xii. 80  
 Strauss, D. F., ii. 36, 179; iv.  
     209; his "Life of Jesus,"  
     xiii. 310  
 Strength. *See* Power  
 Strickland, Mr., of Mobile,  
     xiv. 291  
 Stringfellow, B. F., xii. 475  
 Strong and weak, x. 142-148;  
     xiii. 29, 30, 376  
 Stuart, Chas. E., xiv. 312  
 Stuart, Moses, xii. 276, 326,-  
     327; xiii. 313; quoted as to  
     Webster's position (May,  
     1850), xi. 266, 271, 272  
 Study, delights of, v. 212, 213  
 Style, Emerson's, viii. 100-108  
 Success, ix. 360; failure and,  
     ix. 220-226; religious aspect  
     of, v. 385  
 Successful, Mr., ix. 363  
 Sufis, i. 79  
 Suffering, xiii. 58  
 Suffolk Street Chapel in Bos-  
     ton, xiii. 466, 467  
 Suffrage, xi. 177  
 Suicide, law of, viii. 371; sta-  
     tistics, x. 215, 216  
 Sumner, Charles, vii. 366, 380;  
     ix. 320, 345, 386; xii. 410,  
     411, 426; xiii. 165, 173, 174,  
     224, 247, 381, 476-478; xiv.  
     254, 438, 439; assault on,  
     xiv. 232, 244, 258, 262, 265-  
     270, 291, 299; praise for, xiv.  
     307; quoted, ix. 377; philip-  
     pic against slavery, xiv. 266;  
     "True Grandeur of Na-  
     tions," xiv. 257, 258  
 Sunday, a better observance  
     proposed, iv. 266-269; the  
     Christian use of, iv. 230-269,  
     461-464; desecration, xii. 19;  
     earliest observance, iv. 242-  
     246; English observance in  
     the past, iv. 247, 248; law,  
     xiv. 159; New England ideas,  
     iv. 252; good effects of New  
     England observance, iv. 253-  
     260; ill effects of New Eng-  
     land observance, iv. 260-266;  
     present day observance, iv.  
     247; Puritan observance, iv.  
     248-252; work on, iv. 244-246  
 Sunday afternoon lectures on  
     the Bible, xiii. 402  
 Sunday School books, xiii. 367  
 Sunday School Union, Ortho-  
     dox, slavery and, xii. 379, 380  
 Sunday Schools, xiii. 367; slav-  
     ery, xii. 378, 379  
 Sunderland, Earl of (Robert  
     Spencer), viii. 332, 333  
 Supernatural births, ii. 132, 133  
 Supernaturalism, i. 183-189; the  
     doctrine sketched, i. 403-408;  
     Unitarian movement and,  
     xiv. 123-125, 130  
 Superstition, i. 46, 117-124; iv.  
     260; viii. 379, 380; not piety,  
     vi. 189-192  
 Supply and want, i. 162-167  
 Supreme Court, U. S., xiv. 156;  
     appointed, vii. 69  
 "Surey Demoniack," i. 252, 253  
 Sutherland, Duchess of, xii.  
     245  
 Sutherland estate in England,  
     viii. 349, 350  
 Suttle, Col. Charles F., xii. 259,  
     260, 261, 263, 295, 296, 301,  
     303, 330-332; xiv. 371, 379  
 Swedenborg, viii. 109; Scripture  
     and, i. 354  
 Swedenborgian printers, xiii.  
     76, 324  
 Swindling, ix. 342  
 "Swiss of slavery," xi. 53; xii.  
     163  
 Switzerland, Parker in, xiii. 459  
 Sydney, Algernon, xiv. 363

Symbolism, iv. 228, 249. *See also* Forms  
 Symbols, i. 41  
 Sympathy, iii. 212; social, x. 145  
 Synagogue, model of the early Christian Church, i. 352  
 Synoptics. *See* Gospels  
 Syracuse, N. Y., ix. 380, xii. 194

## T

Tabasco, xii. 81; capture of, xii. 18, 19  
 Tabor, Iowa, xiv. 396  
 Tacitus, xi. 252  
 Talent, v. 74-87  
 Tamaulipas, xii. 78, 79  
 Tappan, Samuel F., xiv. 241  
 Tariff, vii. 303, 308, 309, 447; legislation from 1789 to 1842, brief summary, xii. 71; in 1845, xii. 69, 70; of 1846, xii. 72; in 1848, xi. 195-197. *See also* Free trade, Protection  
 Tarleton's raid, vii. 198  
 Taunton, Mass., Asylum for Insane, x. 224, 225  
 Taxation, ix. 17, 18, 76, 252; of the colonies, Massachusetts resists, xi. 326-335; direct and indirect, xi. 195, 196; indirect, ix. 302; in Massachusetts, x. 221  
 Taxes, evasion of, v. 148; Jefferson abolishes internal, vii. 181  
 Taylor, Jeremy, xiii. 400  
 Taylor, Richard, vii. 277  
 Taylor, Zachary, xi. 189, 191; xiii. 374; election of, 1848, xi. 210, 216; Mexican War, xii. 21, 22, 76-81; position as to slavery, xi. 260, 261; a slaveholder, xi. 198-200, 213  
 Tea, tax on, ix. 237  
 Teacher of religion, v. 241-243; duty of, xiii. 323; picture of the false, iv. 334, 335; field, iv. 329, 330; function of a, iv. 288-341, 466; leadership,

iv. 329; morality, iv. 320-328; opportunity of the real minister, iv. 335-341; relation to the religious element, i. 211-213; religious feeling, iv. 317-320; theology, iv. 298, 299; constructive work, iv. 305-316; distinctive work, iv. 299-305. *See also* Ministers, Preaching  
 Teachers, teaching, ix. 105; character needed, ix. 122, 123, 137, 138; in a democracy, ix. 122; moral and religious, rank, x. 58; kind needed, ix. 128, 129; pay, 1847, ix. 167, 168; pay, in 1849, ix. 149; should be better paid, ix. 151, 189; quality, 1849, ix. 149; religious, iii. 149-151, 153-161; religious, iv. 288-341. *See also* Teacher of religion; their truth and their life, i. 215-217; women, ix. 152, 153  
 Teaching negroes, xi. 97  
 Temper, bad, v. 195; good, v. 195, 196  
 Temperance, iii. 25; ix. 16, 198; x. 122, 131-133; in Boston, ix. 30; Parker and Lyman Beecher on, xiii. 479, 480; J. Pierpont and, xiii. 38, 452; intemperance in relation to poverty, ix. 275, 276, 278, 283  
 Temperance societies unchristian, x. 311, 312  
 Temporal and spiritual power in Roman Catholicism, i. 377, 383, 386, 387  
 Temptation, v. 104, 105; ix. 366-368; religion in, vi. 176-179. *See* Prayers, *passim*  
 Ten Commandments, i. 84, 300; ii. 174; iv. 234; in the N. T., i. 350  
 Tenements for the poor, ix. 282; x. 128, 129, 265  
 Tennyson, v. 66  
 Territories, acquisition by U. S., vii. 184, 427, 428



- Tertullian, i. 377; vi. 123
- Testimony, as a source of knowledge, i. 219, 238; value as to miracles, i. 251
- Tetzel, ii. 263
- Teutonic Church, ii. 35-57.  
*See also* Protestantism
- Teutonic family, xii. 435; character, xii. 370
- Texas, vii. 184, 219, 225, 252, 319, 322; annexation, ix. 317, 318; xi. 22, 23, 223-225; xii. 54, 58-63, 65, 66, 67, 68, 76; Coahuila, xii. 58; independence, xii. 57, 60; land companies, xii. 59; Mexican War and, xii. 2; Mexico and, xii. 54; purchase, xii. 58; introduction of slaves, xii. 57; slavery, xii. 57-63; organized as a State, xii. 59
- Thanksgiving Day prayer, xiii. 132-136
- Thayer, Eli, xiv. 305, 306, 474, 475
- Thayer, Nathaniel F., x. 135, 341
- Theatre, Elizabethan, v. 182
- Thebæan legion, story of, xi. 301
- "The chiming of the evening breeze," poem, xiii. 424
- "The gloomy night is gathering in," poem, xiii. 445, 446
- "The lindens were blooming, the nightingale sung," poem, xiii. 444
- "The saddening sense of human woe is deep," poem, xiii. 426
- Theism, practical law of the body, ii. 228, 229; in the churches, ii. 241-243; in the family, ii. 234-236; growth in spirit, ii. 226, 227; hope, ii. 225; joy, ii. 226; love, ii. 224, 225; true minister, ii. 241-243; morality, ii. 228-231; in the life of the nation, ii. 243; peace, ii. 226; pure piety, ii. 223-227; absolute religion, ii. 231; the most religious men, ii. 231, 232; saint, the real, ii. 232, 233; in society, ii. 236-241; soul, ii. 232; law of the spirit, ii. 229, 230; trust, ii. 223, 224, 225; in the life of the world, ii. 243, 244
- Theism, speculative, atomical system and, xiv. 71; creation, ii. 198-200; Cudworth's defense of, xiv. 95, 96; Cudworth's statement of objections to, xiv. 73; definition, ii. 60, 192, 193; freedom in man, ii. 207-210; Hobbes' argument against, xiv. 74; immanence and transcendence, ii. 197; individual life, ii. 213, 214; infinity, ii. 197, 198; life of nations, ii. 210-213; nature and God, ii. 195, 196; God as perfect cause in the world of man, ii. 205-206; God as perfect cause in the world of matter, ii. 198-200; God as perfect providence in the world of man, ii. 206-210, 216-220; God as perfect providence in the world of nature, ii. 200-205, 214-216; perfection, ii. 197, 198; providence, ii. 200-205, 214-216; qualities of God, ii. 194, 195; ultimate good, ii. 214, 215, 219, 220; beauty of the world of man, ii. 216-220; beauty of the material world, ii. 215, 218
- Theocratic government of the Puritan in New England, viii. 285-298
- Theocracy, i. 64, 65, 377; ix. 92-94; Jewish, i. 375; of Roman Catholicism, i. 375
- Theologia Germanica, iv. 198, 459
- Theology, in America, iv. 159; in America after 1775, vi. 356, 357, 365, 366, 373, 378, 379; of the American Church, xiii. 65; deference for au-

- thority, iv. 170, 171; Baconian method in, iv. 171-176; Cartesian method in, iv. 171, 172; definition, i. 439; ecclesiastical method in, iv. 347-355; in England, iv. 159, 160, 171-176, 178, 179; fails to advance, iv. 158, 159; false, iv. 299-305, 316, 330, 331; false and true, iv. 342-364, 467; false, Parker's preaching against, xiii. 381-384; in France, iv. 158, 159; in Germany, ii. 37-41; iv. 156, 178, 179; German, viii. 474, 491-494; xiii. 315; lay, iv. 176; the Liberal, i. 415-420; method in, iv. 345, 361; true methods of study, iv. 168-170; misuse of, iv. 9; Parker's positive, xiii. 384-387; philosophical method in, iv. 355-362; place of, iv. 8; ever changing problem, i. 442, 443; religion and, i. 35; preferred to religion, vi. 62, 63; questions asked by Parker of the Boston Association of Ministers, 1845, xiv. 109-115; scientific, iv. 305-316; lack of scientific spirit in its study, iv. 163; separated from morals and politics, viii. 399; study of in different countries, iv. 156-160; superstition in, iv. 165-167; thoughts on, iv. 156-213; warfare, xiii. 388; women in, ix. 196, 197; works on, xiv. 455. *See also* under Teacher of religion, etc.
- Theology, the popular, i. xvii, xxi; v. 60, 178, 179; atonement, ii. 145; compared with speculative atheism, ii. 151, 152; Bible, ii. 144; business, ii. 176, 181; doctrinization by caprice, ii. 132, 133; the churches, ii. 184, 186; church membership, ii. 179, 180; relation to civilization, ii. 59; effect on the conscience, ii. 173, 174; causes a denial of God and religion, ii. 165; the devil, ii. 138-140; elect, ii. 146, 147; England, ii. 165, 166; errors, ii. 135; Europe, ii. 165, 166; how it corresponds with the facts of life, ii. 150, 151, 155, 156; faults, i. 410-415; fear, ii. 143; religion of fear and hate, ii. 168, 169, 170, 171; false doctrine of God, ii. 136-141, 163, 164; false doctrine of relation between God and man, ii. 143; God a king, ii. 143; grace, ii. 141; great minds, ii. 165-167; growth of religion historically, ii. 124-127; hell, ii. 152-154, 161-163; humanity, ii. 176; immortality, ii. 161, 163; inspiration, ii. 149, 150; Jesus' relation to, ii. 127, 128, 186, 187, 190; practical life, ii. 174, 175; untrue to life, ii. 188; false doctrine of man, ii. 141-143; merits, i. 408-410; ii. 248; effect on the mind, ii. 171, 172, 173; ministry, ii. 177-184; miracle, ii. 140, 141; the question of opposing, xiii. 321, 322; relation to natural piety, ii. 174; the untrustworthy pious, ii. 176; prayer, ii. 143; relation to progress, xiii. 68, 69; an obstacle to progress, ii. 18-20; salvation, ii. 145, 146, 147; sin, ii. 142, 145; sketch, i. 403-408; summary of its position, i. 439-443; men who teach this, ii. 154, 155; Christian theology, ii. 130, 131; transitory, ii. 188, 189, 190; the Trinity, ii. 136-138; five great truths in, ii. 134, 135; unreasonableness, ii. 159, 160; unscientific, ii. 163, 164, 171, 172; weakness, ii. 245, 246; no terror to the wicked, ii. 168; "works," ii. 147, 148

- Theosophy, i. 79  
 Theresa, Saint, v. 343, 348  
 Thinkable nothings, ii. 95, 96  
 Thinking, wrong, v. 180  
 Thinking man, v. 256  
 "This is the old poetic wood," poem, xiii. 434, 435  
 Thomas, Seth J., xii. 260, 263; xiv. 371, 372  
 Thomas, Theodore, free negro, xiv. 407  
 Thompson, George, xii. 119  
 Thompson, Gen. Samuel, on slavery, xi. 45  
 Thomson, John R., xiv. 312  
 Thoreau, Henry D., xiv. 419  
 "Thorough" (T. Wentworth), vii. 334; xi. 242, 243  
 "Thou art a little flower," poem, xiii. 437  
 "Thou hast diamonds and jewels," poem, xiii. 441  
 Thought, viii. 483; books on history of, xiv. 225; difficulty of, i. 335; relation to feeling, v. 137, 138; man's need of, vi. 307-310; power of, v. 255, 256; vi. 1, 2; power underrated, v. 214; relation to things, v. 220, 221, 255  
 "Thoughts on Government," vii. 138  
 Thrift, v. 109, 143, 144  
 "Through crooked paths thou hast conducted me," poem, xiii. 419  
 Thursday Lecture, Parker and, xiv. 100, 106  
 "Thus saith the Lord," i. 306, 307  
 Ticknor, George, xiv. 451  
 "Tigers," x. 250, 345  
 Tilden, Daniel R., xii. 80  
 Time and eternity, v. 108  
 Tirrell, Albert J., xii. 305  
 Titles, v. 111  
 "To —," poem, xiii. 418  
 "To an Unknown Friend who Sent Flowers," poem, xiii. 424, 425  
 "To me thou cam'st, the earliest lamp of light," poem, xiii. 418  
 Tocqueville, Alexis de, quoted as to American naval power, viii. 343; quoted on slavery, xi. 100  
 Toil, use of, ii. 328, 329. *See also* Labor  
 Toleration, v. 411, 412; vi. 352; xiv. 239; Holland, xii. 215; New England, vi. 384. *See also* Religious freedom  
 Tools, v. 202; man's dependence on, vi. 299, 300  
 Toombs, Robert, xii. 190, 320, 322; xiv. 289, 348; at Bunker Hill, xiv. 300, 473  
 Topeka, Kansas, xii. 478  
 Torquemada, viii. 196, 197, 200; ix. 38  
 Tory, defined, ix. 16  
 Toryism, described, xi. 281, 282  
 Total depravity, ii. 141; iv. 190, 351, 352  
 Town, the New England, viii. 294  
 Trade, v. 93; professions and, ix. 145; selfishness in, ii. 109, 110; unity of, xiii. 396  
 Trades' Union, x. 129  
 Tradition, in America, xi. 128, 136; ecclesiastical, xiii. 311; in Roman Catholicism, i. 373; as a starting-point, viii. 76  
 Tragedy of life, v. 350  
 Traitors, political, xii. 419, 420  
 Tranquillity, v. 360, 377, 378  
 Transcendence of God, xiii. 160  
 Transcendentalism, vi. 1-38, 399; chief doctrine, vi. 23; in ethics, vi. 29-31; in physics, vi. 24, 25; in politics, vi. 25-29; its problem, vi. 37, 38; in religion, vi. 31-36; its work, vi. 37, 38  
 Transient and eternal, v. 334, 335  
 "Transient and Permanent in Christianity, The," iv. 1-39, 447-450; xiii. 324; difficulty

- in publishing Parker's Discourse on, xiii. 76
- Transitoriness of theological doctrines, iv. 10-19, 26. *See also* Transient and Permanent, etc.
- Travelling, xiii. 352
- Treason, ix. 292, 320
- Treaties, ix. 56; with France, vii. 26; with Great Britain, vii. 14, 122; with Mexico, xii. 1-4; Prussia, 1783, vii. 396; of Washington, 1842, vii. 312-316; xii. 52, 53
- Trecelin, xiv. 6
- Trees, sacred, i. 46
- Tremont Temple, xii. 277
- Trenton, battle of, vii. 63, 75
- Trèves, holy robe of Jesus, i. 250; xiii. 462
- "Trials," poem, xiii. 423
- Trials. *See* Prayers, *passim*
- Tributes to Parker, xiii. 453-466
- Trinity, i. 143; iv. 11, 195, 196, 287, 351, 353; vi. 148; x. 293; xiii. 296; Abelard on, xiv. 455; Cudworth on, xiv. 82; doctrine of, in the popular theology, ii. 136-139; in the Middle Ages, xiv. 48; the truth in the doctrine, i. 408; Unitarians and, xiii. 305, 307; xiv. 120, 121
- Trist, Nicholas P., xi. 227; xii. 78, 83; treaty of peace with Mexico, xii. 2, 5
- Trumbull, Lyman, xiv. 444
- Trust in God, ii. 223, 224; iii. 235; v. 342-349; vi. 344-346; Emerson teaches, viii. 90, 94. *See* Prayers, *passim*
- Truth, i. 194, 195, 197; iv. 10, 33, 38; v. 221; viii. 483; xiii. 23; authority and, i. 240; the Church's relation to, ix. 115; the only authority of a doctrine, i. 237; influence of, iii. 41-43; the intellect and, iii. 25-49; love of, iii. 3, 29-32; iv. 162-164; v. 133; power of, i. 92; iii. 38-40, 41; v. 258, 259; present, xiii. 44, 45; progress of, xiv. 50, 51; religious, i. 186, 188; the mind's only satisfaction, v. 259-261; search after, vi. 71; speaking, about persons, v. 132, 133; its own strength, i. 340; sure to prevail, v. 269, 270, 281, 282; economic value, iii. 40
- "Truth against the World," a parable of Paul, xiii. 265-267
- Tucker, Prof. George, xii. 210
- Tukey, Francis, vi. 370, 426; ix. 42; xii. 277; xiv. 218, 254, 354, 355, 356, 467, 478; letter to mayor of Boston, Feb. 17, 1851, xiv. 370, 371
- Tulloch, John, xiv. 460, 461, 462
- Turkey, xii. 188; xiv. 234, 235, 236, 239
- Tusser, Thomas, ix. 51, 379, 380
- Twenty-Eighth Congregational Society, Boston, iv. 362, 470; action on Parker's note of Jan. 9, 1859, xiii. 276; Bible lectures, xiii. 402; counsels to, xiii. 44-49; free discussion, xiii. 402; Parker's farewell letter to, Jan. 27, 1859, xiii. 278, 279; formation, xiii. 328, 450-452; letter to Parker, Jan. 11, 1859, xiii. 279-285, 406; letter from Parker, April 19, 1859, xiii. 287-413; letter from Parker, May 9, 1859, in answer to the letter of Jan. 11, 1859, xiii. 285-287; letter from J. Ronge, xiii. 462-466; success of, xiii. 283; beginning of Parker's ministry (1845), xiii. 43, 44; Parker's settlement over (1846), xiii. 450-452; "Some Account of My Ministry," Parker's sermon, Nov. 14, 1852, xiii. 50-82
- Tyler, President John, xii. 61; administration, xii. 68; on

- slavery, xi. 47; South Carolina, xii. 67  
**Tyranny**, v. 403; xii. 334; a hindrance to moral progress of mankind, xiv. 166, 167  
**Tyre**, oracle of Ezekiel, i. 310, 311

## U

- Unalienable rights**, xi. 250; earliest use of the phrase, xi. 335. *See also* Rights of man  
**Unbaptized infants**, iv. 353, 358, 382, 469  
**Unconscious**, the, iii. 6, 7  
**Underground Railroad**, xii. 166; xiv. 426; John Brown and, xiv. 399  
**Understanding**, i. 163-165, 182; its use in material progress, vi. 311-314  
**Underwood**, John C., xiv. 290, 472  
**Uniformity of nature**, i. 155, 156  
**Union**, the, vii. 333, 451, 452, 457, 458; danger to, xii. 99, 120, 121, 122; danger of its dissolution in 1850, xi. 346-349, 404, 405; disruption feared by Webster, xi. 239, 400; dissolution, fear of, xii. 65, 66, 145, 149, 370, 371, 374, 471-473; Fugitive Slave Law and, xii. 149; Massachusetts and, xii. 149; Parker's sentiments, xii. [viii, ix]; protection of slave property, xii. 374; South and, xii. 121; how supported, xii. 371-373; worth, xii. 148  
*Union, The*, xii. 73  
**Union Meeting**, Nov. 26, 1850, ix. 237, 238, 345; xi. 345-347; xii. 120, 121, 252, 274, 279, 382, 384  
 "Union, saved," Parker's proposed inscription for monument on occasion of Sims's rendition, xi. 366. *See also* Secession  
**Unitarian controversy**, xiii. 307; xiv. 119, 120  
**Unitarian creed**, xiv. 127-130; letter to executive committee of the A. U. A., xiv. 117-136  
**Unitarian ministers' attitude toward Parker**, xiii. 73, 324, 325, 481-484  
**Unitarian periodicals**, xiii. 313  
**Unitarianism**, iv. 383, 384; vi. 150, 151; viii. 143, 515, 516; xiii. 305; of J. Q. Adams, vii. 244; its beginning negative and critical, i. 420; beginnings, vi. 385; its beginning in America, vi. 356; breaking up, x. 306; coldness, i. 422; x. 302, 303; constituency, i. 421, 422; controversy in the orthodoxy, x. 304, 305; creed, vi. 391, 392, 427, 428; defects, x. 304; xiii. 354; little denominational feeling, x. 305; doctrines, xiv. 126; doctrines believed, xiv. 129, 130; doctrines disbelieved, xiv. 128; duty, i. 427; Franklin's relation to, vii. 401; free, moral, reasonable, x. 303; inconsistencies, i. 425-427; influence, xiv. 121; Jesus, doctrine as to, xiv. 125-127; limitations of its progress, xiv. 121-123; limits, xiv. 105; early moral superiority (1800-1840), xiii. 353, 354; old school and new school, i. 423, 424, 427; Parker's, xiv. 105; attitude to Parker, xiii. 75, 76; Parker's prediction, xiii. 357; philanthropy, x. 276; philosophy, i. 425; x. 304, 307; lack of piety, x. 303, 304, 307; later position, i. 428; radicalism, xiv. 122, 123; disbelief in revivals, x. 305; position as to Scripture, i. 421, 422; as a sect, xiii. 354; slavery, xi. 84; protest against slavery, x. 30,

- 339; the supernatural, xiv. 122-125, 130; Webster's, vii. 350. *See also* American Unitarian Association
- Unitarians, ii. 175; vi. 67, 195; "infidels," xiv. 101; progressiveness, xiv. 101; Southern, xiv. 339; treatment of Parker, vi. 92; treatment by Unitarians, xiv. 102, 103
- United States, two classes of people, Northern and Southern, xii. 445; conditions in 1857, ix. 248, 249; her real defense, ix. 131; exports, 1825-1852, statistics, xii. 211; government policies and their fluctuations, xii. 172, 173; growth from 1790 to 1850, ix. 252; immigration from 1790 to 1852, statistics, xii. 208, 209; industrial progress, statistics 1815-1850, xii. 209-211; moral condition in prosperity and in adversity, ix. 240-242; nationalities, tables, xii. 208; politics, xii. 371, 372; population, tables, 1715, 1754, 1790-1850, xii. 207, 208; public lands, xii. 173; extent of territory, 1853, xii. 209; wealth, xii. 9. *See also* America, American
- United States Army and Navy in 1846, xii. 12; cost of, ix. 167, 168
- United States Circuit Court, Boston, xiii. 407; xiv. 356-358
- United States Hotel, Boston, xi. 343
- United States Senate, committee on John Brown affair, xiv. 438-441
- United States Supreme Court, ix. 239; xiv. 284, 294, 315; slavery attitude, xii. 159, 170, 172
- Unity, Christian, v. 354; God's, i. 24; ancient Greek and Egyptian teaching as to God's, xiv. 77-81; Unitarians and God's, xiv. 120; national, ii. 355, 356
- Universalism, ii. 259, 261; vi. 150, 151; its beginning in America, vi. 356; in early nineteenth century, xiii. 307, 308
- Universalists, i. 419, 420; ii. 175; vi. 67; Southern, xiv. 339
- Universe, Cudworth on, xiv. 89-91; harmony of, ii. 343-345; its perfection, vi. 286-289, 303-306; a witness to God, v. 10, 11; worship of, i. 44
- Unknownableness of God, ii. 194, 195
- Unrest. *See* Rest
- Upshur, Judge Abel P., xii. 58, 61, 62, 63
- Uriah, xiii. 98, 99
- Usher, James, viii. 75, 509
- Utica, N. Y., xiv. 419

## V

- Vaccination, vi. 388
- Valley Forge, vii. 62
- Van Buren, Martin, vii. 251, 349, 435; xi. 215, 395; xii. 60, 61, 63
- Vance, Joseph, xii. 80
- Van der Kemp, Francis Adrian, vii. 150, 424
- Vanity, v. 217; a woman of, x. 195, 196
- Various readings, i. 396
- Vaughan, John C., xii. 418
- Vega, Gen., xii. 78
- Vegetation, as a form of power, vi. 252; law of, vi. 255, 256
- Vengeance. *See* Revenge
- Vera Cruz, xii. 15, 19, 30, 43
- Vergennes, Comte de, vii. 120-123
- Vermont, slavery attitude, xii. 171
- Vettius Epagathus, xii. 311
- Vicarious suffering, i. 406

Vicariousness in politics and religion, xiv. 318, 319  
 Vice, viii. 370-372; xiv. 164; diminution of national, xiv. 165, 166; forms of, xiii. 66, 67; increase in America, xiv. 174, 175; national, xiv. 164; young men and, xiv. 221.  
 Vices of reflection, ix. 360-365  
 Victor III, Pope, xiv. 35  
 Victorian, St., iii. 179  
 Vienne, France, Christian martyrs, xii. 310-312, 313  
 Vigilance Committee, Boston, 1850, xiv. 352  
 Vigilance committees (1851), xi. 341, 342, 343, 348, 352, 361  
 Villainage in England, xi. 90-92  
 Vipers, nest of, xiv. 254, 257, 263, 270  
 Virgil, *Æneid* quoted, xiv. 445, 482, 483  
 Virginia, abolition sentiments, xii. 178, 179; Parker's taunt to Boston citizens, xiv. 358, 360; character, xii. 449, 450; character of settlers in, vii. 158-161; coat of arms, xiv. 425; weak in defense, vii. 169; illiteracy, xii. 176; compared with New England, xiv. 343-345; New York compared with, to illustrate slave and free conditions, xi. 86-88; xii. 174-179; richness, xii. 174, 175; early slavery, viii. 311-313; slavery in, ix. 238, 241; xii. 177; slave laws, xii. 161; xiv. 292; as a slave-nursery, xi. 56, 57; slave sentiment, xiv. 425; status of a slave, xiv. 330; slaveholders, xii. 180; Eli Thayer's colony, xiv. 305, 306; an unmilitary State, vii. 46, 50, 402, 403; wealth, xiv. 343, 344  
 Virginia Convention for adopting U. S. Constitution, its feeling on slavery, xi. 47  
 Virginia Resolutions, vii. 175

Virginia, University of, vii. 191  
 Virtue, viii. 370-372; begins at home, v. 197-199; the real nobility, v. 66, 67  
 Visions, i. 197, 204, 205  
 Voice of God, i. 335  
 Voltaire, vi. 13; viii. 327; xiii. 74  
 Von Humboldt. *See* Humboldt, A. von  
 Vulgarity, v. 195

W

Walker, David, viii. 449, 531  
 Walker, Gen. William, filibustering expedition, xiv. 285, 286, 471, 472  
 "Wanderer, The," poem from the German of Heine, xiii. 441, 442  
 Want and satisfaction, i. 9; general law of, i. 162-167  
 Wants of man always met in the world of matter, v. 27, 45, 46  
 War, i. 49, 50; iv. 399; v. 81, 84, 162, 164, 165; viii. 386, 387; ix. 92, 288-325; x. 7-9, 176, 189, 190, 249; xiii. 31; picture of war between Boston and Cambridge, ix. 310-316; opposed to Christianity, ix. 291, 307, 309; connection with civilization, ix. 291; corruption, ix. 308, 309; cost compared with that of education, etc., ix. 299-301; xii. 10, 11; cost, difficulty of knowing, xii. 6; hostile to democracy, ix. 298; destruction of property, ix. 294, 295; expenses of army and navy, ix. 296, 299; Franklin's improvements in, vii. 28, 396; free and slave States compared in time of, xi. 103, 104; glory, ix. 306; misdirection of industry, ix. 296; merit, ii. 248; moral effects, xii. 26; murder and, xii. 39, 40; relative strength

- of North and South, xi. 103, 104; Parker's treatment of, xiii. 375-377; passions of, xii. 20-22; in polytheistic period, i. 60-62; poor suffer most, ix. 306; popularity, vii. 289; what the people can do to prevent, ix. 320-322; Quakers and, vii. 28; religious, i. 90, 388; Russian, 1854, xiv. 229; sin, ix. 307; taxation for, ix. 302; soldier unprofitable, ix. 296, 297; waste, xii. 13; waste of life, ix. 303-306; waste of property, ix. 292-294, 298; sometimes welcomed, ix. 309, 310; a worse calamity, ix. 322. *See also* Military establishments
- Warburton, Bishop William, quoted on Cudworth, xiv. 59, 60; quoted of himself, xiv. 64, 65; on immortality, i. 113
- Ward, Gen. Artemus, vii. 58, 406
- Ward, Richard, xiv. 61
- Ware, Henry, Jr., viii. 162; xiii. 312, 356; hymn quoted, xi. 384, 385, 406
- Warfare, ineffective, xiii. 393, 394
- Warren, Joseph, xi. 325; on slavery, xi. 377, 378
- Warren Street Chapel, v. 161; ix. 370; xiii. 344
- Washington, Augustine, vii. 41
- Washington, George, v. 175; ix. 77, 227, 307; x. 188, 196; xii. 11; xiii. 375; as administrator, vii. 74-76; affections, vii. 86, 87, 412; ancestry, vii. 41; birth, vii. 41; boyhood, vii. 45; Cambridge, Mass., vii. 58; commander-in-chief, vii. 57; Congress, vii. 56, 57; Convention of 1787, vii. 67; courage, vii. 81-83; death, vii. 70; democracy, vii. 93; extract from diary, vii. 54, 55; discipline, vii. 51; dress, vii. 52, 53, 404; education, vii. 45, 46; Farewell Address, vii. 72, 410; greatness, vii. 95, 96, 403, 417, 418; imagination, vii. 71, 72; integrity, v. 125, 131, 132; vii. 83, 84, 96; intellectual character, vii. 71-77; justice, iii. 67; vii. 95; legislator, vii. 56; outline of life, vii. 42-45; lives of, vii. 401, 402; love affairs, vii. 47; love of approbation, vii. 80, 81; marriage, vii. 51; married life, vii. 86; military matters, vii. 46, 49; as military commander, vii. 75, 95, 410, 411; moral qualities, vii. 77-85; mother's influence, vii. 48; Mt. Vernon, vii. 52, 64; New England opinion, vii. 94, 95; order, vii. 77, 78; as organizer, vii. 73, 74; as originator, vii. 73; personal appearance, vii. 92; use of power, vii. 85, 95; President, vii. 68-70; quoted on American love of money, xi. 369; reason, vii. 71; religion, vii. 87-91; position as to slavery, vii. 88-92; ix. 41; sports, vii. 48; strategy, vii. 84, 85; style, vii. 72, 93, 409; surveying, vii. 47; temper, vii. 78-80; church verdict, xii. 51; War of the Revolution, vii. 61-64; will power, vii. 83
- Washington, Lawrence, vii. 41, 43, 46
- Washington, Mrs. Martha, vii. 86
- Washington, D. C., deeds of violence, xiv. 264
- Washington, treaty of, 1842, xii. 52, 53
- Washington Union*, xii. 280
- Washingtonians, x. 122, 341
- "Washingtons," ix. 77, 78
- Waste, ix. 253-255; saving, ix. 328; caused by war, ix. 292-294
- Watch-dog of the Church, xiv. 35, 39, 42



- Water of life, xiii. 48, 49  
 Waterloo, xi. 319, 320  
 Waterston, R. C., xiv. 106  
 Waterville, Me., viii. 499  
 Watkins, Wm. J., xiv. 397  
 Waverley Oaks, v. 289  
 "Wayfarer, pause! for late  
   there stooped and fell," poem,  
   xiii. 429  
 Wayles, John, vii. 165  
 Weak, the, x. 142, 147; xiii. 29,  
   30; duty toward, v. 231-233;  
   how society provides for, ix.  
   58, 59; what to do with, x.  
   104  
 Wealth, xiv. 220; three ways of  
   acquiring, x. 56, 57; danger  
   to the nation, xii. 89, 90; dis-  
   tribution of, x. 285; wrong  
   ideas of illustrated (by vil-  
   lage of Humdrum), x. 60-  
   63; inherited, xi. 155; real,  
   ix. 370; spiritual, v. 410, 411.  
*See also Money*  
 Webster, Daniel, xii. 419; xiii.  
   374; affections, vii. 351, 352;  
   ambitions, vii. 361, 362, 364;  
   ancestry, vii. 282, 283; An-  
   napolis speech, vii. 326; anti-  
   slavery sentiments, vii. 317-  
   318, 321, 329; xi. 259, 275;  
   appearance, vii. 348, 349,  
   379; birth, vii. 282; Boston,  
   vii. 288, 289, 304, 375, 378;  
   breeding, vii. 283, 284; Bunk-  
   er Hill oration, vii. 294;  
   Capon Springs speech, vii.  
   328; character, vii. 349-383;  
   compared to Strafford and  
   Arnold, vii. 330; xi. 242, 243,  
   264; Congress, vii. 289, 290,  
   299, 300, 307; courage, vii.  
   353, 354; death, vii. 343, 381,  
   382; debts, vii. 369; Demo-  
   cratic wrath, vii. 300; dis-  
   grace, vii. 374-376; education,  
   vii. 284-287; Emerson's opin-  
   ion, xii. [xxxvi-xxxviii]; emi-  
   nence, vii. 282; fall, vii. 343,  
   345, 371, 372, 375; xiv. 350;  
   Faneuil Hall oration on Ad-  
   ams and Jefferson, vii. 294-  
   296; Fugitive Slave Law, vii.  
   361-363; xi. 231, 263-267; xii.  
   272, 273, 322; xiv. 349; on  
   object of government, xii.  
   115; Hayne, vii. 310, 311;  
   "higher law," ix. 84, 85; im-  
   pressment, vii. 297-299; in-  
   fluence, vii. 362, 366, 371, 456-  
   458; viii. 167, 168; influence  
   on slavery sentiment, vii. 334-  
   339; intellect, vii. 354, 355;  
   as a lawyer, vii. 288, 290, 291,  
   443; outline of life, vii. 290;  
   marriage, vii. 289; Marshfield  
   speech, 1848, xi. 259, 275;  
   Massachusetts Convention, vii.  
   306, 307; Mexican War, xi.  
   23, 27, 28; Missouri Compro-  
   mise, vii. 304, 305, 317; mis-  
   take, vii. 371, 372; money  
   matters, vii. 352, 369, 370,  
   375; x. 28, 238; xi. 212;  
   money relations, x. 28, 338;  
   morals, vii. 352, 353; Na-  
   tional Bank, vii. 300, 303;  
   love of nature, vii. 365; nulli-  
   fication, vii. 310, 311; great  
   opportunity, vii. 373, 374; as  
   an orator, vii. 291-295, 358-  
   361; Oregon question, xii. 53,  
   74, 75; Parker's discourse on  
   (Oct. 31, 1852), vii. 266-383;  
   Parker's poem on his fall,  
   xiii. 429; Parker's speech in  
   reply to (Mar. 25, 1853), xi.  
   218-247; contemporary opin-  
   ion of Parker's discourse, vii.  
   439, 441; criticism of Park-  
   er's discourse, xii. [xiv-xvii,  
   xxix-xxxiii]; xiv. 231; Ply-  
   mouth oration, vii. 293, 317,  
   318; political course, vii. 356-  
   358; popular grief, vii. 346-  
   348; in Portsmouth, vii. 288;  
   presidential ambition, vii.  
   333; xi. 239-241, 263, 373;  
   presidential disappointment,  
   vii. 340-343; private life, vii.  
   368; profession, vii. 288, 290,  
   291, 443; quoted on the ob-

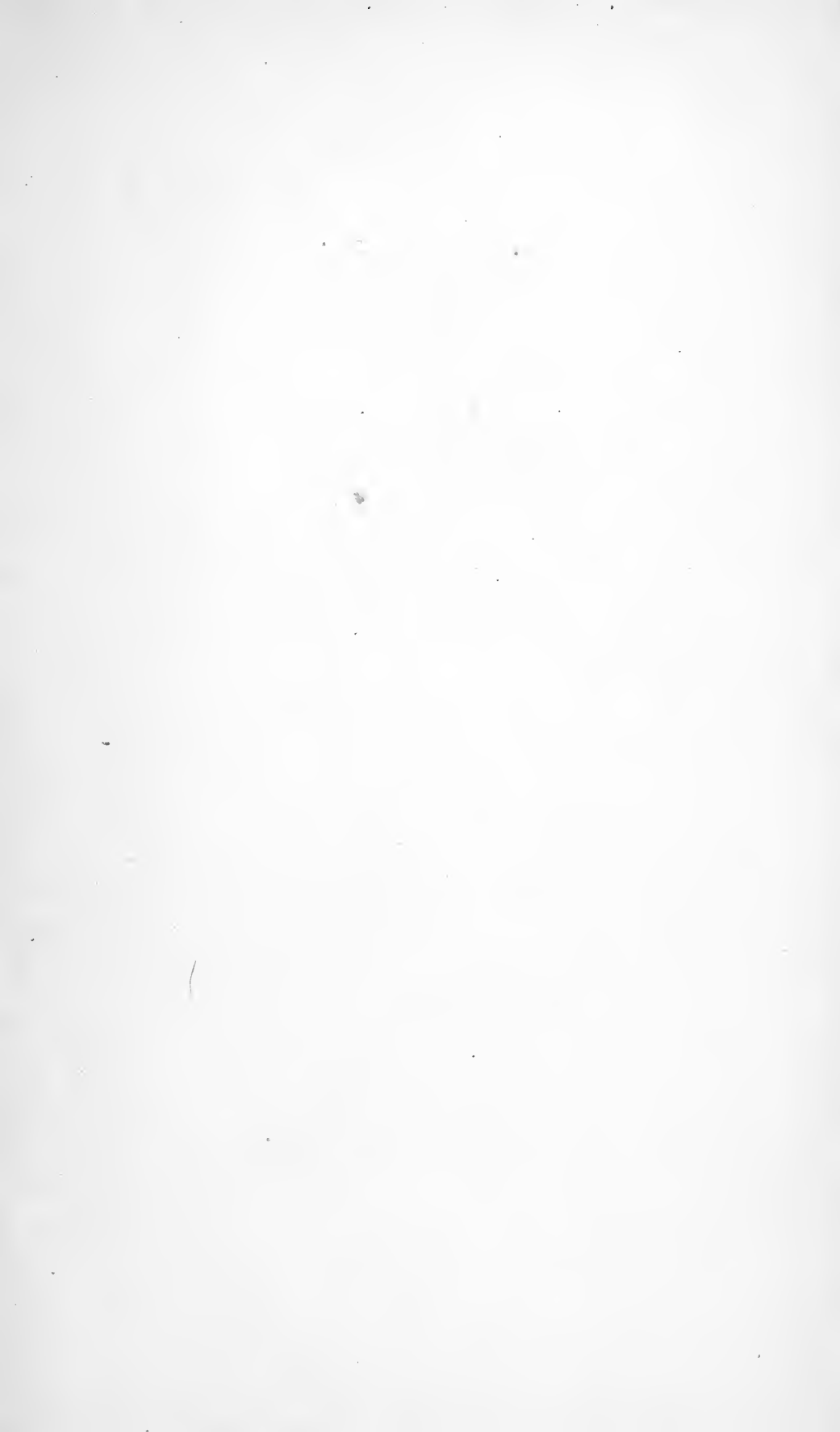
- ject of government, xi. 367, 369; "reënacting the will of God," xi. 226, 231; religion, vii. 350, 351, 382, 453, 454, 455; Revere House speech, 29th April, 1850, vii. 323; xiv. 253; sadness, vii. 379; secession, vii. 310; as Secretary of State, vii. 355, 456; Seventh of March speech, vii. 322, 336, 343, 451, 452; ix. 20, 21; xii. 272, 273, 383; xiv. 252, 391; slavery, vii. 317-348; xi. 267-269; slavery in Missouri, vii. 304, 305, 317; South, xi. 249; South Carolina, xi. 180, 395; suppression of political agitation on slavery, xii. 124; tariff, vii. 303, 308, 309; tariff of 1846, xii. 71, 72; treachery, xi. 242, 243, 264; treaty of Washington, 1842, vii. 312-316; xii. 52, 53; trustworthiness, vii. 364; verdict of the church, vi. 382; Wilmot Proviso, xi. 208, 211
- "Webster 1850," poem, xiii. 429
- Webster, Ebenezer, vii. 282-286
- Webster, Edward, vii. 379
- Webster, Ezekiel, vii. 288, 378
- Webster, Thomas, vii. 282
- Webster-Parkman murder, xii. 317
- Wedderburn, Alexander, vii. 12; his life of Parker, xiv. 479
- Weiss, John, quoted on Beeethoven and Parker, xiii. 475, 476
- Welfare, an art to be studied, v. 96, 97
- Well-born, the, v. 66, 67
- Wellington, Duke of, ix. 303
- Wentworth, Thomas, Webster compared to, xi. 242, 243. *See also* Strafford
- Wesley, John, iv. 346; pulpit of, xiii. 67
- Wessenberg, ii. 32
- West Cambridge, xiv. 161
- West Indies, xii. 186; slavery condition, xii. 230; establishing slavery in, xiv. 295; desirable for slavery extension, xii. 35, 36; slavery statistics, xii. 231-233
- West Point Military Academy, ix. 128, 167, 300
- West Roxbury parish, xiii. 51, 52, 79, 304-307, 311, 318, 320-323, 325, 327, 377, 378
- Westboro, Mass., Reform School, x. 238
- Westminster Review*, xiii. 454
- Wetherspoon, Dr., x. 211
- Wheat grains from Egypt, v. 14, 15
- Wheelock, Rev. Edwin M., xiv. 438
- "When we were children," poem, from the German of Heine, xiii. 436, 437
- Whewell, Wm., vi. 157, 158
- Whig party, xiv. 469, 470; Know-nothings and, xii. 415, 416; principles, vii. 329; ix. 20, 22; 1848, x. 291, 345; Democrats in 1848 compared with, xi. 194, 195, 210, 211; in 1850, position on slavery, xi. 255-260; in 1858, xiv. 469, 470
- Whims, v. 279
- Whipping, in the army, xii. 24, 25; public, x. 282, 283; slaves, xi. 54
- Whipple, Col. Joseph, ix. 41
- Whiskey Insurrection, vii. 181
- Whitefield, George, iv. 346; vii. 35, 38, 39
- Whitfield, J. W., xii. 477
- Wicked, prosperity of, xi. 313, 314. *See also* Justice
- Will (in metaphysics), breaking, v. 194, 195; power over circumstances, v. 294-296; strength, iv. 142, 143; xiv. 54, 55, 57; Franklin's strength of, vii. 31; Washington's, vii. 83
- Will, free-will, i. 157; ii. 207-210, 288-292; viii. 368; a matter of consciousness, ii.

- 353; in crime, ix. 339; sensational school on, vi. 21; transcendentalism on, vi. 30
- Will of God, v. 343
- Willard, Samuel, x. 314, 320
- William IX, of Aquitaine, xiv. 32-33
- William of Champeaux, xiv. 453
- William of Orange, viii. 339, 340
- William, Abbot of Thierry, xiv. 7, 13, 22
- Williamsburg, Va., xii. 66
- Williamson, Hugh, of N. Carolina (1783), on slavery, xi. 43
- Williamson, Passmore, xiv. 267
- Willis, Hamilton, xii. 332
- Wilmington, N. C., xii. 235
- Wilnot Proviso, vii. 321; xi. 197, 198, 208, 210, 211, 220, 228, 241, 256, 259, 260, 274, 398, 399, 400
- Wilson, Henry, xii. 405, 409, 411, 417; xiv. 265, 444
- Wilson, James, on slavery, xi. 46
- Wilson, Rev. John, x. 318, 320
- Windsor, Canada, xiv. 408
- Wine, at funerals, x. 278
- Winter, v. 13, 14, 44; xiii. 141, 255
- Winthrop, Gov. John, x. 278
- Winthrop, Robert C., xii. 80; xiv. 262, 299, 468, 469; Oregon question, xii. 75; his position as to slavery, xi. 272-275, 283, 401
- Wisdom, i. 73; iii. 25, 26; God as, iv. 216, 217; Infinite, testimony of consciousness to, vi. 275, 276; perpetuated in the race, iii. 26-29; too little valued, iii. 32-34
- Wise, Gov. Henry A., xiv. 298
- Wit of J. Q. Adams, vii. 240
- Witchcraft, i. 252, 253, 254; x. 282; in Massachusetts, testimony for, i. 251
- Witches, v. 28
- Witnesses, silent, v. 116
- "Wo to Drunkards," x. 278
- Wolff, Archdeacon, quoted on Parker, xiii. 457
- Wolsey, Cardinal, vii. 341, 342, 345, 361
- Woman, women, iii. 94; iv. 327; John Adams's relations with, vii. 143; beauty, v. 124; beauty and duty, v. 261, 262; change in status, xiii. 372; character as developed in the home, ix. 214, 215; condition, iv. 400; xiii. 370; cultivated, v. 218; degradation in past, ii. 234, 235; domestic function, ix. 178-181, 183; dress, ix. 253; education, ix. 155-157, 182; xiii. 371, 372; elevation of, vi. 395; in English law, v. 253; equality with man, xiii. 371; the equivalent of man, xiii. 56; fallen, v. 61-63; feeling superior to man's, ix. 204, 205; Franklin's relations with, vii. 29, 143, 423; field work for, ix. 189; goodness image, x. 197-200; power of quiet goodness, v. 273, 274, 280; Hamilton's relations with, vii. 143, 423; health, x. 247-249; false idea of, v. 61-63; practical effect of false ideas about, v. 228; intellectual, ix. 184, 185; Jefferson's relations with, vii. 143, 164, 423; Lancaster Industrial School, x. 238, 239; learned, ix. 184, 185; longer-lived than men, x. 212-215; man and, ix. 205; number in Massachusetts, 1855, x. 205; the motherly, v. 198, 199; nature, rights and duties, ix. 190-192, 206; needed in all institutions, ix. 201-206; in New England, xiii. 370; occupations, ix. 188, 189, 192-197; outcast, xiii. 372; Parker's preaching on, xiii. 369-372; philanthropic, ix. 186, 187; true place, ii. 235, 236; in polytheistic period, i. 70; daughters of the poor, x. 118, 119; position, ii. 104; practi-

- cal, ix. 186; in the professions, ix. 194-197; prostitution, x. 239, 250, 271, 272; public function of, ix. 178-206; sympathy with religious development, xiii. 79; rights, v. 169; vi. 367; ix. 197-202; xii. 445; xiii. 311; slavery and, xi. 114; power in anti-slavery literature, ix. 205; as teachers, ix. 152, 153, 189, 193; thanks to God for, xiii. 145, 146; transcendence of, v. 63; unmarried, ix. 178, 179; vain, v. 217; vanity in age, x. 195, 196; Washington's relations with, vii. 86, 143, 423; whipping, x. 282, 283
- Wood, Rev. Mr., of Boscawen, vii. 285
- Woodbury, Judge Levi, xii. 278
- Woodman, Horatio, xiv. 369
- Woods, Prof. Leonard (1774-1854), xii. 327
- Worcester, J. E., xiv. 453
- Worcester, Mass., vii. 100-103; anti-slavery sentiment, xiv. 254; Asylum for Insane, x. 224, 225; Whig Convention of 1848, xi. 257
- Word of God, i. 185; xiii. 299
- Wordsworth, Wm., iii. 162; vi. 364; xiii. 309
- Work, dignity, v. 97-99; duty, xii. 437; genius and, v. 80, 81; makes man master of the world, v. 27-30; need, v. 80, 81; Parker's early training in, xiii. 292. *See also* Labor
- Working man. *See* Laboring man
- "Works," ii. 147, 148
- Works and faith, ii. 175
- World of human life, with and without religion, v. 415, 416; the Church and, xiii. 27, 28; xiv. 11, 12; its disappointment, v. 266
- World of matter, beauty, v. 1-4; defined, ii. 198; prophecy of, v. 45; riches of, v. 2, 3; gratitude to God for. *See* Prayers, *passim*
- World of spirit, gratitude to God for. *See* Prayers, *passim*
- Worldliness, ix. 362
- Worlds, higher, v. 409, 410
- World-sects, ii. 21, 22
- Worship, iv. 89, 90; vi. 241, 242; xiii. 24; of Jesus, v. 308, 309; public in polytheism, i. 71; true, v. 359-362; universality of, i. 19, 20, 22
- Worth, Gen. Wm. J., xii. 78
- Worthylake, Captain George, vii. 4
- Wrath, v. 139
- Wrecks, human, v. 104
- Wright, Frances, viii. 456, 531, 532
- Writings, the (O. T. books), i. 314-319
- Writs of Assistance, xi. 327-330
- Wrong. *See* Justice
- Wycliffe, his ashes, v. 280

## Y

- Yankee, slavery and the, xiv. 305
- Yeadon, Richard, xiv. 286-288, 472
- "Yellow literature," ix. 161
- Yerrinton, J. M. W., ix. 382; xii. 257
- "Yes, holy one, thou the good Shepherd art," poem, xiii. 426, 427
- Yorktown, ix. 307
- Young, Brigham, v. 388
- "Young Elijah," xi. 325
- Young man, letter to, xiv. 220-223, 468
- Youth, beauty of, v. 64, 65; counsel to, xiii. 46, 47; thoughtless, v. 215
- Youthfulness of America, xi. 144, 145
- Yucatan, xii. 82





WELLESLEY COLLEGE LIBRARY



3 5002 03238 4989

BX 9815 .P3 1907 15

Bibliography and index to  
the works of Theodore

